Index I. Critics

N.B. Material not seen by the contributors is not indexed.

Authors such as Chinua Achebe and Sandra M. Gilbert, who are both critics and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold indicates a chapter or part of a chapter written by a contributor to the volume.

Abadi-Nagy, Zoltan, 651
Abbas, Ackbar, 38
Abbott, Craig S., 521, 593
Abbott, Dorothy, 605–6
Abbott, John L., 365(2)
Abels, Richard P., 115, 119–20
Abrams, M.H., 574
Achebe, Chinua, 689
Acholonu, Catherine, 690
Ackland, M., 707
Acton, Patricia Nassif, 637
Adam, Ian, 679
Adams, D.K., 553–4
Adams, J.K. *see* Pütz, Manfred (563)
Adams, Katherine H., 357
Adams, Robert, 146, 148–9
Adams, Stephen J., 611
Adams, Timothy Dow, 721
Adamson, Robert, 705
Adcock, Betty, 601
Adelaide, Debra, 704
Adlard, John, 445
Aercke, Kristiaan P., 206, 318, 328
Aers, David, 136, 150–1
Aertsen, Hendrik, 87
Afejuku, Tony E., 693
Aggeler, Geoffrey, 242
Agostini, René, 540
Agutter, Alex, 60(2), 69, 157
Ahearn, Barry, 607–8
Ahearn, Kerry, 649
Aidoo, Ama Ata, 685
Akerholt, May-Brit, 713
Alam, Fakrul, 743
Albee, Edward, 654
Albinski, Nan Bowman, 32
Alcock, Lesley, 119
Alcock, Peter, 748
Alcoff, Linda, 34–5
Alexander, Michael, 120
Alford, John A., 144, 146(2), 147, 148
Algeo, Adele, 92
Algeo, John, 61, 63, 92(3)
Alkon, Paul, 365
Allan, D.G.C., 365
Allen, David G., 150
Allen, Irving Lewis, 62
Allen, M.D., 450
Allen, Michael, 438, 439
Allen, Rosamund, 154
Allott, Miriam, 414, 416, 452
Alsop, D.K., 323
Alter, Jean, 655
Altieri, Charles, 507, 584, 585, 588, 605
Altieri, Joanne, 266, 270
Altshuller, Mark, 351–2
Alwes, Karla, 386
Ames, Clifford R., 349
Amey, Claude, 18
d'Amico, Robert, 39
Amis, Kingsley, 4
Ammon, Ulrich, 53
Amuta, Chidi, 689
Anderson, David, 186
Anderson, Earl R., 127
Anderson, Harry S., 172
Anderson, James A. *see* Catala, Rafael (583)
Anderson, Jan, 281
Anderson, Jaynie, 345
Anderson, John M., 60, 69, 71(3), 81, 83–4
Anderson, Judith H., 286, 286–7
Anderson, Linda R., 493
Anderson, Perry, 43
Anderson, Sarah Park *see* Catala, Rafael (583)
Anderson, Walter E., 492
Andersson, Thorsten, 100
Andrade, Mary Anne, 441
Andres, Sophia, 446
Andrew, Malcolm, 187
Andrews, Bruce, 584
Andrews, Jonathan, 339–40
Andrews, William L., 562
Ansari, A.A., 240
Antal, Laszlo, 75
apRoberts, Robert P., 193
apRoberts, Ruth, 417, 451, 452, 453
Archibald, Elizabeth, 159
Arden, John, 531
Ariel, Mira, 83
al-Arishi, Ali Yahya, 525
Arkins, Brian, 525
Armistead, Jack M., 321
Armitage, Christopher, 207
Armstrong, Gordon S., 666
Armstrong, Isobel, 436
Armstrong, Judith, 12
Armstrong, T.D., 421(2), 448–9
Armstrong, Tim, 619
Arngart, O., 163
Arnold, C.J., 119
Aronoff, Mark, 74–5
Arthur, Kateryna Olijnyk, 680, 702, 719
Arthurs, Caroline, 446
Ash, Jennifer, 705, 709
Ashcroft, Peggy, 225
Ashe, Frederick L., 444

Ashe, Geoffrey, 165, *see also* Lacy, J. Norris (165)
Ashen, Frank, 74–5
Asher, Kenneth, 593
Ashley, Kathleen M., 170
Ashley, Leonard *see* Levitt, Jesse (62)
Ashton, Rosemary, 455
Astington, John H., 660
Aston, Elaine, 469
Atherton, Stanley, 727
Atkins, Beryl T., 94
Atkinson, David, 223
Atkinson, K., 59
Atkinson, Stephen C.B., 166
Atlas, James, 642
Attar, Samar, 710
Attridge, Derek, 25, 205, 505–6
Atwood, Margaret, 684, 720
Auer, Peter, 59
Auerbach, Doris, 663
Austin-Broos, Diane J., 45–6
Avery, Gillian, 1
Axton, Richard, 136–7
Ayling, Stanley, 343, 404
Bachelard, Gaston, 27
Backlund, Ingegerd, 106
Backscheider, Paula R., 351, 361
Bader, Rudolf, 708
Bagchee, Shyamal, 656, 657
Baghdikian, Sonia, 197
Baier, Lee, 299
Bailey, Guy, 66
Bailey, Hilary, 498
Bailey, Richard, 120, 464
Bailey, Richard W., 53
Bailey, Rosemarie, **486–514**
Baird-Lange, Lorrayne Y., 177(2)
Bak, János M. *see* Gurevich, Aron (120)
Baker, Candida, 706
Baker, Edward H., 612
Baker, Frank, 293, 340
Baker, Houston A. Jr, 583
Baker, James R., 516(2)
Baker, Janet, 730–1
Baker, John, 387
Baker, Lesley, 424
Baker, Susan, 243
Baker, William, 446
Baker-Smith, Dominic, 211
Balakier, Ann Stewart, 352
Balakier, James J., 307, 352
Balbert, Peter, 502
Bald, Wolf-Dietrich, 93
Baldridge, Cates, 444
Baldwin, Anna P., 146, 151
Ball, Christopher, 70
Ballyn, Susan, 718
Bamikunle, Aderemi, 689
Bammesberger, Alfred, 71, 87
Banham, Reyner, 551
Banks, Morwenna, 531
Banta, Melissa, 504–5
Barber, C.L., 259–60
Barber, Richard, 166, 166–7
Barbour, Douglas, 729, 730
Barfoot, C.C., 237
Baridon, Michel, 364
Bariou, Michel, 360
Baris, Sharon, 619
Barker, Kathleen, 469
Barlow, Graham F., 256
Barlow, Judith E., 656
Barlow, Michael, 54
Barnes, J. Paul, 357
Barnett, Dene, 355
Barney, Stephen A., 146–7
Barnhart, Robert K., 90
Barratt, Alexandra, 161–2
Barratt, Harold, 735
Barrell, John, 45, 299
Barrell, Rex A., 342
Barrett, Daniel, 467
Barrett, Michèle, 43
Barroll, Leeds, 228, 239
Barry, Peter, 17, 105, 527
Bartelt, H. Guillermo, 62
Barth, John, 575–6, 576
Barthelemy, Anthony G., 560
Barthes, Roland, 19(2)
Bartlett, Lee, 614, 614–15
Bartlett, Neil, 467
Barzilai, Shuli, 510
Basbøll, Hans, 67
Bascom, Tim, 689–90
Basker, James G., 367, 368
Bassnett, Susan, 240, 468
Bastian, F., 361, 371
Baswell, Christopher C., 154–5, 193
Batchelor, John, 489
Bate, Jonathan, 407
Bately, Janet, 88, 95, 131(2)
Bates, H.E., 498
Bath, Michael, 210–11, 275–6
Batson, E. Beatrice, 331, 332
Batt, Noelle, 649
Battersby, James L., 364
Battigelli, Anna, 321
Bauer, Gero, 56
Bauer, Kate A., 193
Bauer, Leonard, 341
Baugh, Edward, 737
Bauman, Michael, 296
Bawcutt, N.W., 223
Bawcutt, Priscilla, 157, 158, 160(2)
Bayley, John, 388, 495, 589
Baym, Nina, 28–9, 29
Beach, Christopher, 592
Beal, Peter, 8
Bearman, Robert, 403
Beasley, Jerry C., 374
Beatty, Bernard, 388–9, 391, 414–15
Beatty, Richmond Croom *see* Gross, Seymour (564)
Beauregard, David N., 236
Beckman, Mary, 67
Bedell, Jack, 649
Bedford, Kristina, 375
Beebee, Thomas O., 371–2
Beer, Frances, 192
Beer, Gillian, 436
Beers, Terry, 601
Begnal, Michael H., 506
Behrens, Susan, 68
Beiderwell, Bruce, 400
Beilin, Elaine V., 277
Belcher, Margaret, 431
Bell, Allan, 67
Bell, Elizabeth S., 639, 645–6
Bell, Ian A., 347, 371
Bell, Ian F.A., 553–4
Bell, Michael, 12–13
Bell, Pearl K., 561
Bell, William R., 466
Belletti, Adriana, 82
Bellow, Saul, 589, 651–2
Bellringer, Alan W., 565
Belsey, Andrew, 426
Belsey, Catherine, 291, 293,

426
Belton, Ellen R., 402
Belyea, Barbara, 718
Ben-Zvi, Linda, 659
Benet, Diana, 280
Benjamin, Andrew, 16, 27–8
Bennett, Bruce, 679, 679–80, 700, 740
Bennett, Joan S., 294
Bennett, Robert B., 239
Bennett, Stuart, 307
Bennett, T. John A., 92
Bennett-Kastor, Tina, 59
Bennington, Geoffrey, 22–3, 23–4
Benskin, Michael, 89
Benson, C. David, 183
Benson, James D., 54(2), 108
Benstock, Bernard, 505, 507
Benstock, Shari, 28, 32, 362
van Benthen, Johan *see* Buszkowski, Woyciech (54)
Bentley, Christopher, 579
Bentley, D.M.R., 425–6
Bentley, G.E., 384
Bentley, Nicolas, 438
Bentley, Robert H., 63
Bentman, Raymond, 354
Bercovitch, Sacvan, 564(2)
Beretti, Francis, 368
Berger, Harry Jr, 200–1, 209, 240
Berger, Thomas L., 6, 220, 227
Bergeron, David, 265, 271
Bergin, Thomas G., 200
Bergman, David, 606
Bergonzi, Bernard, 422
Bergvall, Ake, 208
Berkeley, David Shelley, 303
Berlin, Normand, 534, 659
Berman, Russell A., 14
Berman, Sanford, 653
Bernard, Edina, 345
Bernauer, James, 36
Berns, Margie, 60–1
Bernstein, Charles, 585
Bernstein, Cynthia, 64, 75
Bernstein, Jay, 14
Berrett, A.M., 366
Berrian, Brenda F., 684
Berry, Edward, 208, 234
Berry, Eleanor, 606
Berry, Ralph, 232
Berry, Reginald, 348, 749
Bertelsen, Lance, 357
Bertens, Hans, 477, 581(2)
Besner, Neil, 721, 725
Bessai, Diane, 731
Besserman, Lawrence, 177
Bestul, Thomas H., 118
Bethel, Patricia, 122
Betz, Dorothy M., 433
Bevan, C. Knatchbull, 106
Bevan, David, 480
Bevan, Jonquil, 288
Bevington, David, 171
Bevis, Richard W., 316, 354–5
Bewell, Alan, 392
Bhabha, Homi, 17
Biard, J.D., 510
Biber, Douglas, 52–3
Bickerton, Derek, 64
Biddle, Martin, 120
Bidney, Martin, 415, 430
Bieganowski, Ronald, 567
Bieman, Elizabeth, 209
Bienz, John, 281–2
Bierbaumer, Peter, 70
Bietenholz, Peter G. *see* Mynors, R.A.B. (204)
Biggs, Frederick M., 127, 129
Biggs, Murray, 393
Bigsby, C.W.E., 529, 665
Binder, Wolfgang, 739
Binnie, Eric, 536
Birbalsingh, Frank, 679, 691, 733, 738
Birch, David, 101, 429
Birch, Dinah, 459(2)
Bird, Carmel, 706
Bird, Roy K., 635
Birenbaum, Harvey, 240
Birrell, T.A., 5, 524, 594
Bischoff, Bernhard, 117
Bishop, Alan, 512
Bishop, Ian, 149, 182–3
Bishop, Philippa, 343
Bishop, Rand, 685
Biswanger, Raymond Adam Jr, 327
Bitterling, Klaus, 158
Bitzer, Lloyd F., 340
Bixler, Francis, 616
Bjelland, Karen, 162
Black, A.W., 74
Black, Donald Chain, 89–90
Black, Hester M., 7
Black, Jeremy, 341, 342–3, 365, 368(2)
Black, Michael, 502
Black, Naomi *see* Prentice, Alison (717)
Black, Sebastian, 749, 749–50
Black, Stephen A., 656–7
Blackburn, Robin, 42–3
Blackstone, Mary A., 254
Blagrave, Mark, 732
Blair, Rhonda L., 92, 285
Blake, Ann, 709
Blake, N.F., 53–4, 140–1, 181, 184, 320
Blakemore, Steven, 404–5
Blamires, Alcuin, 193
Blamires, Harry, 411–12, 504
Blanchard, Lydia, 502–3
Blanchot, Jean Jacques, 158
Bland, Cynthia Renée, 146
Blank, G. Kim, 397
Blau, Herbert, 615
Blaydes, Sophia B., 339
Blessington, Francis C., 302
Blincoe, Noel R., 223, 239
Bliss, Lee, 267
Bloch, Jan Robert, 38
Bloch, Ruth H., 558
Blockley, Mary, 122
Blodgett, E.D., 716
Bloom, Clive, 270, 276, 567
Bloom, Edward A., 375
Bloom, Harold, 370–1, 450(3), 523–4, 539
Bloom, Lillian D., 375
Bloomfield, Morton, 141
Bloxam, Suzanne, 355
Bluestone, Natalie Harris, 30
Blumberg, Marcia, 657
Blumstein, Sheila E., 67, 68
Blythe, Joan Heiges, 150, 310–11
Boardman, Brigid, 432
Boardman, Phillip C., 63
Bock, Carol A., 417
Bodden, Mary Catherine, 86, 116

Boddy, Gillian, 511
Bode, Robert F., 329
Bodenheimer, Rosemarie, 435, 450
Boeck, J. *see* Pütz, Manfred (563)
Boehrer, Bruce Thomas, 213
Boenig, Robert, 282
Boffey, Julia, **135–43**, **155–64**, 195
Bogard, Travis, 657–8, 658, 658–9
Bohm, Arnd, 361
Bohman, James F., 39
Boire, Gary, 352
Boisson, Claude, 94
Boitani, Piero, 140–1
Bold, Alan, 517
Bolinger, Dwight, 68, 97
de Bolla, Peter, 26
Bone, Drummond, 389
Bonner, Thomas Jr, 665
Boon, Richard, 534
Boone, Joseph Allen, 477
Boos, Florence S., 424
Boose, Lynda E., 236
Booth, James, 688
Booth, Michael R., 468
Booth, Roy, 286
Booth, Wayne C., 15, 574
Bornstein, George, 608
Borot, Luc, 261–2
Borris, Kenneth, 211
Borroff, Marie, 607
Bose, Purnima, 522
Bossuyt, L., 97
Boswell, Jeanetta, 615
Botterill, Steven, 190–1
Boucé, Paul-Gabriel, 339(2), 357
Boumelha, Penny, 28
Bourdette, Robert E. Jr, 307
Bourdieu, Pierre, 43
Bourke, Lawrence, H. 712
Bourne, Paula *see* Prentice, Alison (717)
Bouterwek, Friedrich, 124
Bowen, Elizabeth, **503**
Bowen, John, 37
Bower, Alan, **336–46**, **354–69**
Bower, Martha Gilman, 659
Bowering, Angela, 723
Bowering, George, 719, 728
Bowers, Bege, 177(2)
Bowers, Garry *see* Klima, Slava (369)
Bowers, Rick, 285–6
Bowlby, Rachel, 34, 508
Bowler, Peter, 454
Bowling, Townsend Whelen, 352
Boxer, Stephen, 531
Boyd, Brian, 644, 747
Boyd, David L., 429
Boyd, Ian, 496
Boydell, Brian, 343
Boyer, James D., 635
Brabazon, James, 496
Brack, O.M. Jr, 365–6
Bracken, Harry H., 338
Bracken, James K., 6, 252
Bradbury, Malcolm, 507
Bradby, David, 530
Bradley, David, 640–1
Bradley, Sculley *see* Gross, Seymour (564)
Brady, Ann P., 535
Brady, L.W., 464(2)
Brady, Veronica, 680, 708, 712
Bragg, Melvyn, 518
Brainerd, Barron, 108
Brake, Laurel, **456–9**, **460–9**
Bramsbäck, Birgit, 482
Brandeis, A., 168
Brandt, Gail *see* Prentice, Alison (717)
Branford, Jean, 98(2)
Branford, William, 98
Branson, Jan, 46
Brantlinger, Patrick, 450
Braswell, Mary Flowers, 166, 190, 429
Brathwaite, Doris Monica, 738–9
Brathwaite, Edward Kamau, 737–8, 738
Braun, Theodore E.D., 349, *see also* Mell, Donald C. Jr (339, 408)
Braunmuller, A.R., 240
Breen, Jennifer, 520
Breen, Michael P., 12, 105
Breeze, Andrew, 140
Breiner, Laurence A., 739
Breines, Paul, 39
Breitborde, Lawrence, 62
Breitenberg, Mark, 264–5
Brekke, Magnar, 74
Bremmer, Rolf H. Jr, 85, 117
Brennan, Anthony, 232
Brennan, Michael G., 202, 275
Brennan, Rachel Feldhar, 726
Breon, Robin, 732
Brewer, Derek, 141, 151, 152, 182, 192
Brewster, Anne, 680
Brian, Denis, 629–30
Brians, Paul, 483, 579
Bridgman, Richard, 568
Bridgwater, Patrick, 499–500
Briganti, Chiari, 646
Briggs, Asa, 487
Briggs, Ward W., 434
Brightman, Robert, 718
Briney, Robert E. *see* Pronzini, Bill (637)
Brinkley, Edward S., 534
Brinkmeyer, Robert H. Jr, 637
Brinton, Laurel J., 80
Brisbane, Katharine, 707
Bristol, Michael, 228
Britton, Derek, 501
Brock, Michael, 493–4
Brock, W.H., 463
Brockbank, Philip, 234
van den Broek, A.G., 266, 446
Brogan, Jacqueline Vaught, 619–20
Bromley, Roger, 486
Bromwich, David, 584
Bronner, Stephen, 38
Bronzwaer, W., 422
Brook, J.M., 1–2
Brook, Peter, 534
Brooker, Jewel Spears, 535
Brooker, Peter, 41
Brookhouse, Christopher, 663
Brooks, Christopher K., 357
Brooks, Harold F., 284, 318
Brooks-Davies, Douglas, 209, 349
Brophy, Cynthia, 747

Brown, Cedric C., **291–312**, 297
Brown, Gene *see* Fried, Lewis (574)
Brown, Jennifer S.H., 718
Brown, Julia Prewitt, 401
Brown, Malcolm, 488
Brown, Meg Lota, 278
Brown, Murray L., 371
Brown, Peter, 167
Brown, Shirley Ann, 115, 116
Brown, Steven Ford, 605
Brown, Stewart, 739
Brown, William H. Jr, 189
Browne, Ronald, 5
Brownell, Morris R., 347
Bruccoli, Matthew J., 631
Bruce, D.W., 526
Brückmann, Patricia, 346, 349, 362
Bryant, J.A. Jr, 264
Bryant, Paula, 651
Brydon, Diana, 679, 710, 714, 719, 723
Bryer, Jackson R., 658, 665
Brzezinska, Monica, 127–8
Bubner, Rüdiger, 39
Buchan, John, 487
Buchanan, Ron, 634
Buckler, William E., 453
Buckridge, Patrick, 700, 710
Budd, Louis J., 563, 566
Budny, Mildred, 117, 120
Budra, Paul, 207
Buell, Lawrence, 33
Bugge, John, 166, 429
Buitenhuis, Peter, 513
Bull, J.A., 46
Bullion, John L., 342
Bullough, Vern L., 339
Bulman, J.C., 233
Bulsterbaum, Allison, 651
Bump, Jerome, 426
Burchfield, R.W., 98
Burchill, Sandra, 709, 711
Burgis, Nina, 438, *see also* Storey, Graham (439)
Burgmann, Verity, 702
Burke, Helen, 329
Burke, John J. Jr, 364
Burke, Kenneth, 585
Burke, William, 522
Burke, William M., 637
Burling, William J., 318, 356(2), 375
Burness, Edwina, 89, 158–9
Burnett, T.A.J., 382
Burns, Edward, **316–18**, **326–30**
Burns, Philip, 568
Burrow, Colin, 210
Burrow, John, 154, 161
Burrows, J.F., 372–3
Burt, Forrest D., 451
Burt, John, 562, 621–2
Burton, Jill, 92, 96
Burton, Julie, 152
Burton, T.L., 87–8, 92, 149, 164
Burwick, Frederick, 393
Buss, Helen, 721
Buszkowski, Woyciech, 54
Butcher, Andrew, 260
Butcher, John W., 126–7
Butcher, Maggie, 737
Butler, Marilyn, 383–4, 385, 389
Butler, Martin, 267, 268
Butler, Melissa A., 339, 408
Butler, Robert James, 649
Butlin, Martin, 384
Butscher, Edward, 587–8
Butt, David, 101
Butt, William, 718
Butterfield, Mary, 445
Butterick, George F., 607
Buxbaum, Melvin, 558(2)
Buzard, James Michael, 499
Byrd, Charlotte, 636
Byrd, Max, 350
Byrn, Richard F. MacD., 360
Byron, Robin, 388
Bywaters, David, 360
Cable, Thomas, 146
Caddel, Richard, 399
Cady, Edwin, 563, 566
Caffin, Elizabeth, 747(2)
Cai Zong-qi, 185
Cain, William E., 16–17, 46, 291
Caine, Barbara, 708
Cairns, David, 537, 540
Cairns, Edward A., 327
Calder, Daniel G., 117
Caldwell, Ellen, 265
Caldwell, Mark, 286
Calinescu, Matei, 581
Callahan, John F., 577, 641
Camden, Vera J., 331
Cameron, Deborah, 63
Cameron, Kenneth, 99
Cameron, M.L., 118
Campbell, Bruce, 591
Campbell, Elizabeth A., 502
Campbell, Jill, 373
Campbell, Louise, 143
Canfield, J. Douglas, 328
Cannon, Charles D., 236
Cannon, Garland, 94
Cantalupo, Catherine Musello, 426
Capo, Kay Ellen Merriman, 616
Capper, Wendy, 712
Carabine, Keith, 492
Caracciolo, Peter L., 2
Caramagno, Thomas C., 510
Carby, Hazel V., 555, 560
Carleton, Samuel B., 325
Carlson, David, 5, 154, 203
Carlson, Julie, 392, 393
Carlton, Peter J., 373
Carmichael, Virginia, 415–16
Carnall, Geoffrey, 347
Carnochan, W.B., 341
Carpenter, Charles, 528
Carpenter, Humphrey, 608–9
Carpenter, William E., 327
Carr, Helen, 279
Carrière, Jean-Claude, 535
Carroll, David, 24–5
Carroll, Joseph, 452
Carroll, William C., 222
Carruthers, Leo, 168
Carson, Barbara Harrell, 637
Carson, James P., 403–4
Carson, Neil, 231, 254
Cartelli, Thomas, 236, 260
Carter, D.N.G., 526
Carter, Ronald, 107
Carter, Steven R., 737
Cartwright, John, 159–60
Carver, Craig M., 60
Cary, Norman Reed, 736
Case, Sue-Ellen, 31–2, 529–30
Casillo, Robert, 609
Cassity, Turner, 584
Castan, Con, 713

Casteras, Susan, 433
Catala, Rafael, 583
Catano, James V., 17
Catford, J.C. (Ian), 67
Cauchi, Simon, 241
Cavanagh, Dermot, **224–7**
Cavanaugh, Susan H., 142
Cave, Richard Allen, 266–7
Cave, Terence, 3
Cavell, Sidney, 234
Cawley, A.C., 172
Caws, Mary Ann, 584
Caxton, William, 141
Caygill, Howard, 14
Celli, Judy Celano, 349
Celoria, Francis, 223
Cervo, Nathan, 422
Chabot, C. Barry, 14
Chaitin, Gilbert D., 26
Chamberlain, Lesley, 535
Chambers, Douglas, 343–4
Champion, Larry S., 241
Chance, Jane, 138, 190, 196
Chang Yao-hsin, 614
Chapin, Chester, 350, 362
Chappell, Fred, 601
Chapple, Anne S., 612–13
Charmley, John, 3
Charney, Maurice, 243
Charyn, Jerome, 578
Chase, Malcolm, 343, 405–6
Chatman, Seymour, 19
Chatterjee, Visvanath, 245
Chaudhuri, Brahma, 441, 466
Chaudhuri, Sukanta, 207, 261
Cheetham, Simon, 391
Cheney, Patrick Gerard, 212
Chester, Gail, 35–6
Chester, Virginia L., 388
Chew, Shirley, **740–4**
Chibka, Robert L., 330
Chilcott, Tim, 399
Childress, Ron, 264
Childs, Donald J., 522, 593(2)
Chileshe, John, 684
Chimombo, Steve, 699–700
Chioles, John, 661
Chittick, Kathryn, 440, 465
Cholij, Irena, 328
Choudhury, Mita, 356
Christensen, Jerome, 390
Christensen, Paul, 605
Christianson, C. Pau 142
Christophe, M.A., 685
Christy, T. Craig, 117
Church, Joseph, 561
Cioffi, Caron Ann, 192
Cipar, Sister Mary Cleopha, 441
Citron, Jo Ann, 403
Ciuba, Gary M., 644
Claridge, Henry, **549–59**
Clark, Cecily, 99, 132
Clark, Edward D., 574
Clark, J.C.D., 369
Clark, James Andrew, 283
Clark, John O.E., 89
Clark, John R., 349
Clark, Jonathan, 341
Clark, Kevin, 592
Clark, Sandra, **256–9**, **264–9**
Clark, Suzanne, 638
Clarke, Gerald, 643
Clarke, Gillian, 344
Clarke, Graham, 553, **559–69**, 559, 578(2)
Clarke, John H., 685
Clarke, Patricia, 704–5
Clarke, Sandra, 62
Clarke, William M., 446
Clayton, Cherry, 684, 698
Clayton, Mary, 128
Clayton, Thomas, 243
Clegg, Jerry S., 490
Clingham, G.J., 365, 366(2)
Clingman, Stephen, 519, 696
Clopper, Lawrence M., 151, 170
Clulee, Nicholas H., 200
Coakley, Jean A., 327
Coates, Christopher, 521
Coates, Jennifer, 63(2)
Coates, John, 493, 503, 691
Coates, Paul, 477
Coates, Richard, 72, 88, **98–101**, 100(2)
Cobham, Rhonda, 686, 739
Cobley, Evelyn, 40
Cochran, Rebecca, 433
Cochrane, Hamilton E., 368
Cochrane, Kirsty, 747
Coetzee, J.M., 694
Coger, Greta M.K., 688
Cohan, Steven, 18
Cohen, Derek, 229–30, 240, 244, 329
Cohen, Ed, 37
Cohen, I. Bernard, 558
Cohen, Michael, 226, 243, 481
Cohen, Walter, 228, 242
Coiro, Ann Baynes, 305
Colebourne, Bryan, 360(2), 361
Coleman, G.C., 341
Coleman, Janet, 162
Coleman, Rosemary, 634
Coles, Chris, 258
Coletti, Theresa, 20
Colley, Ann, 424
Collier, Peter, 20, 42, 598
Collini, Stefan, 414, 451
Collins, Dan S., 202
Collins, Merle, 739
Collins, R.G., 730
Colman, Fran, 71, **73–84**, 84
Colmer, Dorothy, 87
Colmer, Rosemary, 688–9
Columbus, Claudette Kemper, 441–2
Colvile, Georgiana M.M., 647–8
Comas, James, 336
Common, Jack, 485–6
Conkin, Paul K., 621
Connelly, Peter J., 348
Conniff, Brian, 525
Connor, Steven, 515, 533–4
Cook, Carol L., 562
Cook, Chris, 684
Cook, David, 13
Cook, Eleanor, 617
Cook, Mary Joan, 193
Cook, Michael L., 578–9
Cook, Vivian James, 54
Cook, Wister, 484–5
Cooke, Michael G., 392
Cooke, W.G., 163
Coole, Diana H., 30
Cooper, Andrew M., 390
Cooper, Carolyn, 737
Cooper, Helen, 145, 178, 186, 418
Cooper, John, 496
Cooper, John Xiros, 593–4
Cooper, R.A., 144
Cooper, Stephen, 630
Cooper, Wayne F. *see*

McKay, Claude (640)
Coote, Stephen, 136, 180–1
Cope, Jackson I., 332, 648
Copeland, Edward, 320
Copley, Stephen, **346–54**, 350, **369–75**
Copoloff-Mechanic, Susan, 727
Corballis, Richard, 539
Corbett, Martyn, 391
Corbett, Mary Jane, 445–6
Corbin, Peter, 264, 269
Cordesse, Gérard, 18
Corman, Brian, 349–50
Corn, Peggy Ward, 644
Cornis-Pop, Marcel, 651
Correale, Robert M., 188
Corsano, Karen, 118
Cortazzi, Hugh, 494
Corum, Richard, 304
Cosgrove, Peter W., 343
Costa-Lima, Luiz, 18
Cotsell, Michael, 440
Couliano, Ioan P., 200
Coulling, Sidney, 415, 451, 453
Coupland, Justine, 58(2)
Coupland, Nikolas, 58(3), 59(2), 103–4, 282
Coursen, H.R., 233
Courtenay, William J., 143
Cousin, Geraldine, 535
Coussy, Denise, 745
Coustillas, Pierre, 449(2), 450
Cowan, Peter, 705
Coward, Rosalind, 12
Cowen, J.M., 87, 187
Cowley, Malcolm, 629
Cowling, Douglas, 173
Cox, Don Richard, 443
Coyle, Michael, 612
Craddock, Patricia, 368
Craft, Catherine A., 356
Craft, Christopher, 430
Cragg, Cecil, 224
Craig, Cairns, 481–2, 529
Craik, T.W., 217, 250–1
Craik, W.A., 450
Crane, John Kenny, 634
Crane, Mary Thomas, 205
Crane, Susan, 188
Crawford, Iain, 442(2)
Crawford, Robert, 458
Crawford, Scott A.G.M., 463
Creaser, John, 298, 386
Creed, Robert P., 124–5
Creeley, Robert, 576
Crehan, Stewart, 518
Crépin, André, 93
Crewe, Jonathan V., 202, 204
Cribb, T.J., 261
Crick, Bernard, 513(2)
Crick, Joyce, 392
Crisp, Peter, 749
Croce, Ann Jerome, 644
Croghan, Martin, 482
Crompton, John, 491–2
Cronin, Jeremy, 699
Cronin, Lisa, 267, 269
Cronin, Richard, 412
Crossan, Greg, 399
Crossley, James, 361
Crossley, Robert, 483–4
Cruikshanks, Eveline, 341, 365
Cruise, James, 371
Crum, Jane Ann, 663
Crusius, Timothy, 40
Cruz, Anne J., 202
Crystal, David, 52, 54(2)
Crystal, Thomas, 68
Cudjoe, Selwyn R., 734–5
Culler, Jonathan, 12, 18, 179
Cumming, Mark, 453
Cummings, Michael *see* Benson, James (54)
Cummings, Robert, 278, 349
Cunliffe, Marcus, 582–3
Cunningham, John E., 182
Cunningham, Valentine, 331, 497
Curley, Thomas M., 365
Curran, Stuart, 398
Curreli, Mario, 490
Daalder, Joost, 203(2), 266
Dabundo, Laura, 396
Dahlberg, Charles, 125
Dahms, Moshie, 714
Dahood, Roger, 70
Dailey, Barbara R., 274–5
D'Alessandro, Jean M. Ellis, 350–1
Daley, Stuart, 236–7
Daly, Mary, 35
Daly, Peter M., 208(2), 210, *see also* Höltgen, Karl Josef (193)
D'Amico, Diane, 426
Damrosch, Leopold Jr, 337, 348
Danchin, Pierre, 315, 432, 462
Dane, Joseph A., 180, 338
Daniel, Clay, 357
Daniel, Helen, 701
Daniell, David, **223–4**, **227–39**, **247**
Dantanus, Ulf, 536
D'Arcy, Margaretta, 531
D'Aronco, Maria Amalia, 86, 117
Darroch, Sandra Jobson, 511
Daruwala, Maneck Homi, 457
Daruwalla, Keki N., 740
Das, G.K., 500(2)
Dasenbrock, Reed Way, 203, 609
Dauber, Kenneth, 564
Davenport, W.A., 139, 177–8
Davey, Frank, 721, 728
Davey, Kevin, 43
David, Alfred, 182
David, Hugh, 512
Davidoff, Judith M., 139
Davidsen-Nilssen, Niels, 80
Davidson, Arnold E., 727
Davidson, Cathy N., 551–2, 558
Davidson, Clifford, 170, 171, 281
Davie, Donald, 482, 584
Davies, Anthony, 226
Davies, Eirlys E., 63, 108
Davies, Laurence, 489
Davies, Stevie, 305, 444–4
Davies, Tony, 292–3
Davis, C. Bradford, 416
Davis, Charles T., 577
Davis, Jim, 467, 468, 469
Davis, Patricia D., 402
Davis, Peter A., 469
Davis, Philip, 388–9, 415
Davis, Robert Con, 35
Davis, Spencer, 339
Davis, Stephen, 712
Davis, Tracy C., 468
Davis, Walter R., 207, 285

Davis, William A., 590
Davis-Brown, Kris, 194
Davison, Peter, 219, 244
Davison, Richard A., 636
Davlin, Sister Mary Clemente, 145
Dawson, Anthony B., 237–8
Dawson, Carl, 451
Day, Gary, 579
Day, Geoffrey, 348
Day, Hilary M., 288
Day, Robert Adams, 368
De la Mare, A.C., 142
Dean, Paul, 130, **239–46**
Dean, William, 265
Deane, Seamus, 405
Dearing, Frank V., 637–8
Debenham, Diana, 732
Debus, Allen G., 282, 339
Debusscher, Gilbert, 582
Declerk, Renaat, 83
Deconinck, Françoise, 343
DeForest, Mary, 402
deGategno, Paul J., 361
De Goldie, Kathleen, 747
DeJean, Joan, 33
Dejevsky, Nikolai, 97
Delany, Paul, 480, 499, 503
DeLaura, David, 451
Delbanco, Andrew, 561
Delbridge, Arthur, 96
Deleuze, Gilles, 23, 37
Dellamora, Richard, 449, 459
Delvecchio, Doreen, 251
Demaray, John, 298
Demoor, Marysa, 463
Demory, Pamela, 492, 632
DeNeef, A. Leigh, 323–4
Denley, Marie, 170–1, 204
Dennett, Daniel C., 481
Denuccio, Jerome D., 556, 556–7
Derounian, Kathryn Zabelle, 557
Derrida, Jacques, 21, 23, 23–4, 362
Despres, Denise L., 168
Dessen, Alan, 259
Deuchar, Stephen, 346
Deutsch, Leonard J., 574
Dever, Maryanne, 681, 709
Devi, G.N., 740
Devons, Nina, 96
D'Haen, Theo, 477, 581(2)
Dhawan, R.K., 744
Dick, Roger L., 495–6
Dickey, Julienne, 35–6
Dickie, Margaret, 562
Dickinson, H.T., 347
Dickson, Donald R., 274
Dickson, Lloyd F., 521
Dido, Ulla E., 628
Diedrick, James, 460
Diehl, Digby, 654
Diekstra, F.N.M., 178
Diensberg, Bernhard, 72
Dietrich, Richard F., 539
Dietz, Klaus, 56, 72
Diller, Hans-Jürgen, 170
Dillon, Millicent, 643
Dilloway, James, 504
DiMarco, Vincent, 191
Dimler, Richard, 208
Dingley, R.J., 143, 408
Dinshaw, Carolyn, 190, 192
Dipple, Elizabeth, 477, 580
Dircks, Richard J., 358
DiSalvo, Jacqueline, 295, 312(3)
Dittmar, Norbert, 59(2), *see also* Ammon, Ulrich (53)
Dixon, Diana, 461
Doan, Laura L., 481
Dobie, J. Frank *see* Dearing, Frank V. (637-8)
Docherty, Brian, 579
Dodd, W. Steven, 97
Doeser, Linda, 230
Doherty, F.M., 389
Dolan, T.P., 62, 89, 145–6
Dolbeau, François, 116–17
Dole, Carol M., 375, 510
Doležel, Lubomír *see* Stolz, Benjamin A. (17)
Doloff, Steven, 499
Dombrowski, Daniel, 396
Donaghey, B.S., 169
Donald, James, 13
Donaldson, E. Talbot, 148
Donaldson, Ian, 349
Donaldson, Susan V., 635
Donaldson, William, 342
Donnelly, Colleen, 20
Donnelly, Dorothy F., 204
Donnelly, M.L., 284
Donner, Morton, 143
Donoghue, Daniel, 121–2
Donoghue, Denis, 359, 589
Donoghue, Frank, 357
Donohue, H.E.F., 641–2
Doody, Margaret Anne, 346, 351, 372(2), 373
Dooley, Allan C., 451–2
Dor, Juliette, **84–98**, 183
Doreski, William, 606
Dornier, Ann, 100
Dörrbecker, D.W., 384
Dorrill, George Townsend, 62
Dorsch, T.S., 216
Dorscht, Susan Rudy, 726, 731
Dorsey, David, 686
Doughan, David, 36
Dowling, David, 744
Dowling, Linda, 458
Dowling, William C., 359
Downes, David Anthony, 422, 423
Downes, William, 103
Downie, J.A., 350
Doyle, A.I., 7, 148
Doyle, Anne T., 327
Doyle, Joe, 642
Doyle, Mike, 748
Drakakis, John, 242
Draper, Michael, 504
Drennan, William R., 244
Drescher, Horst W., 157
Dressler, Wolfgang U., 75
Drew, Bernard A., 484
Driscoll, Kerry, 622
Driver, Dorothy, 684, 694
Dryer, Matthew S., 84
Dubrow, Heather, 201
Duckett, R.J., 445
Duckworth, Alistair M., 370
Duer, Leslie T., 208
Dugas, Kristine, 382
Duggan, Hoyt N., 122, 144–5
Dukore, Bernard F., 467, 539
Dumville, David N., 70, 124
Duncan-Rose, Caroline, 53, 179–80
Dundas, Judith, 208–9
Dunn, Allen, 235–6
Dunn, R.D., 366
DuPlessis, Rachel Blau, 606

Dupuis, Michel, 747
Durant, Alan, 12(2), 105
Durant, Jack D., 358
Durden, Michael, 356–7
Durix, Carole, 725, **744–50**
Durix, Jean-Pierre, **744–50**
Dusinberre, Juliet, 242
Dussinger, John A., 364(2)
Dutta, Pradip, 744
Dutta-Roy, Samjoy, 524
Dutton, Richard, 271
Duval, Gilles, 369
Duytschaever, Joris, 582
Dwyer, John, 341, 362
Dwyer, M.E., 126
Dyck, E.F., 718
Dyer, Gary R., 644
Dymkowski, Christine, 654
Dzelzainis, Martin, 285
Eagle, Herbert, 41
Eagleson, Robert D., 95
Eagleton, Terry, 39, 42–3, 43, 43–4, 285, 450
Earl, James W., 122–3
Earnshaw, Brian, 344
Easson, Angus, 440–1
Easthope, Antony, 12, 41, 292, 299
Easting, Robert, 163, 366
Eaton, Richard, 660
Eaves, Morris, 384
Ebbinhaus, E.A., 85
Ebin, Lois A., 137
Eby, Cecil D., 479
Eccles, Mark, 264, 278
Eco, Umberto, 20
Eddy, Donald D., 368
Eden-Green, Alan, 498
Eden-Green, Winifred, 498
Edgar, David, 531
Edmond, Murray, 749
Edmond, Rod, 412–13
Edwards, A.S.G., 164, 194, 195, 196
Edwards, Michael, 3, 302
Edwards, Owen Dudley, 517–18
Edwards, Philip, 285
Edwards, Viv, 63
Egerton, Judy, 344–5
Egri, Peter, 657
Eiles, Melissa A., 523
Eilon, Daniel, 359
Einberg, Elizabeth, 344–5
El-Gabalawy, Saad, 280
Elam, Diane, 447
Elam, Keir, 655
Elder, Arlene A., 687
Eley, Geoff, 315
Eley, Holly, 640
Elgey, Stan, 443
Elgrably, Jordan, 649
Elimimian, Isaac I., 690–1
Eliot, Valerie, 594
Elkin, Stanley, 576
Elkins, Charles, 483
Elledge, Paul, 391
Elliott, Bridget, 461–2
Elliott, Emory, 550
Elliott, Gregory, 42
Elliott, Martin, 244
Ellis, David, 501
Ellis, Frank H., 320
Ellis, John M., 24
Ellis, Steve, 195, 613
Ellman, Richard, 505
Ellrodt, Robert, 295
Elmer, Wilhelm, 95
Embree, Dan, 139
Emecheta, Buchi, 685–6
Emenyonyu, Ernest N., 691
Emerson, Roger L., 342
Endel, Peggy Goodman, 643
Enenche, Hilary, 690
Engelberg, Karsten, 397
Engell, James, 349
Engle, Ron, 227
Enkvist, Nils Erik, 102
Ennis, Stephen, 625
Enterline, Lynn E., 283, 297
Epstein-Levy, Ellen, 647
Eramian, Gregory, 57
Erdinast-Vulcan, Daphna, 491, 514–15
Erdman, David, 393–4
Erdmann, Peter, 81
Eriksen, Roy T., 246
Erler, Mary C., 5
Erskine-Hill, Howard, 342, 346–7, 350, 365(2)
Erwin, Timothy, 353, 362–3
Esch, Deborah, 22
Eschbach, Achim, 21
Esser, Jürgen, 93
Essick, Robert N., 384(2), 385
Esslin, Martin, 529
Estrin, Barbara L., 617
Etulain, Richard W., 625
Evans, G. Blakemore, 258
Evans, G.R., 55, 205
Evans, Malcolm, 276
Evans, Odette L'Henry, 579
Evans, Patrick, 746, 748
Evans, Robert C., 224, 278
Everding, Robert G., 538, 539
Everest, Beth, 636
Everett, Barbara, 221–2, 243
Everman, Welch D., 580
Everson, William, 601
Ezell, Margaret J.M., 275, 325
Ezenwa-Ohaeto, 693–4, 694
Fabb, Nigel, 12
Fabiny, Tibor, 230–1
Fabre, Geneviève *see* Coussy, Denise (745)
Fabre, Michel, 735, *see also* Coussy, Denise (745)
Fabricant, Carole, 348
Fagan, Sarah M.B., 82
Fair, Alan, 579
Fairclough, Norman, 102
Falk, Alice, 419
Falk, Heinrich Richard, 170
Fallon, Stephen M., 301
Farah, Nuruddin, 694
Farkas, Donka F., 82
Farley-Hills, David, 257–8
Farnham, Christie, 29
Farrell, John P., 414–15, 415, 451–2, 452(2)
Farrell, Kirby, 240
Fawcett, Robin P., 54(2)
Fayad, Mona, 518
February, Vernon, 694
Feenberg, Andrew *see* Pippin, Robert (38)
Feeney, William J., 524
Fehsenfeld, Martha, 532
Fein, Susanna G., 143, 146
Fekete, John, 14
Fell, Alison, 478
Felmingham, Michael, 7
Feneira, Marcia Aline, 502
Fennell, Patrick, 663
Fergus, Jan, 368
Ferguson, Charles A., 54
Ferguson, Frances, 408
Ferris, Ian, 400
Ferry, Anne, 305
Fichtelberg, Joseph, 558,

633
Fiedler, Leslie, 614
Field, Leslie, 635
Field, P.J.C., 166
Fielding, K.J., 436, 438, 454
Fierobe, Claude, 527
Filreis, Alan, 618–19
Fine, David Martin, 575
Fineman, Joel, 234
Finke, Laurie, 138
Finlayson, John, 190
Finn, Julio, 685, 734
Fischer, Susan *see* Moretti, Franco (44)
Fish, Stanley, 291
Fisher, Barbara, 512
Fisher, John H., 149, 179
Fisher, Philip, 568
Fisiak, Jacek, 56, 59, *see also* Kastovsky, Dieter (56)
Fiske, John, 701
Fitch, Noel Riley, 505
Fitzgerald, Jennifer, 402
FitzGerald, Joan, 745
Fitzgerald, Robert P., 360
Fitzgerald, Sally, 637
Fitzgerald, Sheila, 1
Fitzpatrick, Barbara Laning, 374
Fitzpatrick, Martin, 341
Fix, Stephen, 364
Flachmann, Kim, 107
Flaitz, Jeffra, 60
Flamborough, Preston, 446
Flanagan, William, 654
Flannagan, Roy, 297
Flatto, Eli, 562
Fleissner, Robert F., 223, 224
Fletcher, Alan J., **143–4**, **167–73**, 168
Fletcher, Bradford Y., 142, 163, 164
Fletcher, Ian, 457, 462
Fletcher, John, 27
Flinker, Noam, 304
Flint, Christopher, 371
Flint, Kate, 462
Flowers, Betty S., 426
Fludernick, Monica, 629(2)
Fogel, Jean-François, 745
Fogelin, Robert J., 25–6, 104–5
Fogelman, Bruce, 609–10, 611
Fokkema, Douwe, 581
Foley, John Miles, 120–1, 121, 124, 138
Folsom, Ed, 568, 604, 605
Fontana, Ernest, 427
Foot, Michael, 388
Ford, Boris, 2, 120, 136
Forgacs, David, 40, *see also* Moretti, Franco (44)
Formigari, Lia, 55–6
Forrest, James F., 331
Forrester, Jean, 172
Forrester, John *see* Miller, Jacques-Alain (26)
Forster, Margaret, 418
Forsyte, Charles, 442–3
Foss, Michael, 314, 343
Foss, Peter J., 513
Foster, Stephen, 269
Foster, Verna, 269(2)
Fourakis, Marios, 68
Fowler, Alastair, 347
Fowler, David C., 169
Fowler, James, **466–70**
Fowler, Richard Hindle, 354
Fowler, Rowena, 419
Fox, Denton, 203
Fox, Levi, 230
Fox, Linda L., 525
Frail, David, 622–3, 624
Frakes, Jerold C., 123
France, Alan W., 641
France, Peter, 18, 347
Frank, Frederick S., 314
Frank, Robert, 583
Frank, Roberta, 90, 127
Frank, Thomas, 340
Frankis, John, 72
Franklin, Caroline, 399
Franklin, Sarah, 35
Fransom, J. Karl, 299
Fraser, Gail, 492
Fraser, Kathleen, 584, 732
Fraser, Rebecca, 444
Fraser, Robert, 699
Freedman, Carl, 42
Freeman, Barbara, 35
Freer, Coburn, 260–1
Freiwald, Bina, 419, 425
French, J. Peter, 59
French, Warren, 573
Friberg, Justin C., 100
Frick, John W., 654
Fried, Lewis, 575
Friedenreich, Kenneth, 260
Friedman, Barton R., 405
Friedman, Donald M., 298
Friedman, Ellen, 478, 508
Friedman, Lawrence S., 207, 277
Friedman, Stanley, 244
Fries, Udo, 55, 56, 84
Fritzinger, Linda Brandt, 464
Fromkin, Victoria, 67
Frost, William, 192, 319
Froula, Christine, 510
Frow, John, 12
Fruen, Jeffrey P., 211
Frumkin, Gene, 604
Frushell, Richard C., 213
Fry, August J., 527
Fry, Donald K., 121
Frye, Northrop, 450
Fryer, Sarah Beebe, 632
Fuderer, Laura Sue, 36
Fuentes, Norbert, 630
Fuller, David, 187, 384
Fuller, Janice, 637
Fulton, Keith Louise, 635
Fulweiler, Howard W., 423, 452
Fumerton, Patricia, 202, 234
Funkenstein, Amos, 338
Furbank, P.N., 8, 361(2), 498
Furman, Wendy A., 202
Furtwangler, Albert, 557
Fyler, John M., 189
Gaber-Katz, Elaine, 717
Gagen, Jean, 309, 321
Gaifman, Hana Arie, 17
Gair, Reavley, 254
Galambos, Robert, 57
Gale, Steven H., 574
Galef, David, 594
Gallagher, Catherine, 327
Gallagher, Christine, 403
Galloway, Andrew, 128, 261
Gamble, Giles Y., 194
Gámez, Luis Rene, 356
Gandelman, Claude, 17, 21
Ganzel, Dewey, 630
Gardiner, Anne Barbeau, 321, 332
Gardiner, Dorothy, 637

Gardiner, Margaret, 503
Gardiner-Stallaert, Nicole, 122
Gardner, Helen, 3
Gardner, Joann, 525
Gardner, Viv, 531
Garmon, Gerald M., 338
Garrett, Stephanie, 30
Garson, Helen S., 484
Gates, Henry Louis Jr, 338–9, 560(2)
Gatrell, Simon, 448(2), 461
Gaull, Marilyn, 383, 406
Gay, Heather, 97
Geckle, George L., 261
Gee, Maurice, 745
Gekle, Hanna, 38
Gelder, Ken, 704
Gelderman, Carol, 639
Gellhorn, Martha, 651
Gelling, Margaret, 99
Gellrich, Jesse, 138
Gelpi, Albert, 574
Geluykens, Ronald, 83
Gem, Richard, 120
Genette, Gérard, 18
Gentili, Vanna, 259
George, Diana Hume, 615, 616
Georgianna, Linda, 125–6
Gerber, Helmut E., 499
Gerber, Philip L., 629
German, Norman, 565, 649
Gerritsen, Johan, 124
Gerson, Carole, 716–17
Gerster, Robin, 701
Gerzymisch-Arbogast, Heidrun E., 537
Geyer-Ryan, Helga, 42
Ghadessy, Mohsen, 52, 97
Gibbs, A.M., 540
Gibson, Elizabeth, 357
Gibson, John S., 341
Gibson, Kean, 66
Giddings, Robert, 518
Giffuni, Cathe, 744–5
Gifkins, Michael, 750
Gilbert, Kevin, 702
Gilbert, Pam, 705
Gilbert, Sandra M., 34, 450, 507–8, 584
Gilbreath, Marcia, 387
Giles, Howard, 58(2), 59
Giles, Steve, 43
Gill, J.S., 245
Gill, Roma *see* Friedenreich, Kenneth (260)
Gillam, Cliff, 707
Gillan, Garth, 36
Gillespie, Diane Filby, 509(2)
Gillespie, Stuart, 4, **314–16**, **319–21**, **322–6**
Gillett, Peter J., 507
Gillies, M.A., 490–1
Gilligan, G., 84
Gillon, Adam, 492
Gilmartin, Kevin, 301
Gilmore, Michael T., 561
Gilmour, Robin, 440
Gimbel, Avram, 243
Gindin, James, 495, 516–17
Ginsberg, David, 204
Ginsburg, Carlo, 20
Giorcelli, Christina, 561, 623–4
Girgus, Sam B., 646
Gish, Nancy K., 594–5
Glaap, Albert-Reiner, 733
Gladsky, Thomas S., 648
Glenn, George D., 470
Glenn, John, 8
Glenn, John R., 287
Glickman, Susan, 730
Gnarowski, Michael, 721
Göbel, Walter, 375
Godard, Barbara, 721
Goddard, Stephen H., 204
Godersky, Steven O., 645
Godfrey, David A., 626
Goetsch, Paul, 337
Gold, David, 92
Gold, Herbert, 645
Gold, Joel J., 357
Gold, Joseph, 721–2
Goldberg, Dena, 266, 267
Goldberg, Jonathan, 244
Goldberg, Leonard S., 388
Goldblatt, Eli, 611
Golden, Catherine, 427
Golden, Morris, 353, 372
Goldgar, Bertrand A., 359, 366
Goldhammer, Arthur *see* Kristeva, Julia (27)
Goldie, Terry, 703, 730
Goldman, Arnold, 578
Goldman, Leonard, 89
Goldsmith, M.M., 341, 362
Goldsmith, Margaret E., 149, 151
Goldstein, R. James, 158
Golemba, Henry, 568
Göller, Karl Heinz, 137
Gonzalez, Anson, 735
Good, Graham, 3, 286, 365, 406, 513
Goodall, Grant, 78
Goodchild, John, 172
Goode, John, 448
Goodheart, Eugene, 38–9
Goodwin, Ken, 679
Gooneratne, Yasmine, 683–4
Goonetilleke, D.C.R.A., 494–5, 677, 683
Gordon, Catherine M., 345
Gordon, Giles, 477–8
Gordon, Ian A., 98
Gordon, Lyndall, 595
Görlach, Manfred, 53, 61, 91
Goslee, Nancy Moore, 308
Gossett, Suzanne, 271
Gottlieb, Sidney, 281
Gottlieb, Vera, 531
Gournay, Jean-François, 357
Grabe, William, 61
Grabo, Norman S., 557
Grace, Sherrill, 731
Gradon, Pamela, 168–9
Grady, Joe, **476–86**
Graeber, Wilhelm, 336
Graham, Maryemma, 560
Graham, Theodora Rapp, 606
Grainger, Margaret, 399
Gramsci, Antonio, 40
Granger, Sylviane, 97
Grant, Kerry S. *see* Klima, Slava (369)
Grant, Raymond J.S., 522–3
Grantley, Daryll, 270
Graves, Roy Neil, 211
Gravett, Darlene Johnson, 330
Gray, Donald, 413
Gray, Douglas, 95(2), 135, 182
Gray, James, 364(2)
Gray, Simon, 655
Gray, Stephen, 695, 696(2)

Greaves, Richard L., 331(3)
Greaves, William, 54, *see also* Benson, James (54)
Grecu, Monica M., 549–50
Green, C. Eugene, 150
Green, Michael, 695
Green, Richard Firth, 180
Green, Robert, 696–7
Greenbaum, Sidney, 53
Greenberg, Martin H., 637(2)
Greenblatt, Stephen, 202, 233, 234(2)
Greene, Alexis, 665
Greene, Donald, 347, 402
Greene, Gayle, 520
Greene, John, 357
Greene, Thomas M., 263
Greenhalgh, Michael, 501
Greenhill, Pauline, 732
Greenland, R.E., 448
Greenstein, Michael, 441, 727
Greenwood, John, 257
Greer, Germaine, 277
Gregory, E.R., 299–300
Gregory, Sinda, 575
Greif, Karen, 237
Grennan, Joseph, 191
Griffin, Dustin, 322
Griffin, Ernest G., 659
Griffin, Joseph, 730
Griffith, Glyne, 736
Griffiths, Morwenna, 29
Griffiths, Trevor, **528–32**, 528–9, **534–40**
Grimaud, Michel, 107–8
Griswold, Jerome, 600–1
Grob, Alan, 415
Grose, Christopher, 309
Gross, Gloria Sybil, 364
Gross, Seymour, 564
Grossberg, Lawrence, 16, 43
Grossman, Marshall, 283, 304
Grosz, E.A. *see* Caine, Barbara (708)
Groves, David, 354, 399(2), 400(2), 403, 407(2)
Grundy, Isobel, 357
Grusin, Richard A., 563
Grygar, Mojmir, 17
Guattari, Félix, 23
Gubar, Susan, 34, 450, 507–8
Guffey, George R., 321–2
Guibbory, Achsah, 284
Guilds, John Cauldwell, 567–8
Gullette, Margaret Morganroth, 479
Gunew, Sneja, 702–3
Gunn, Daniel, 27
Gunn, James, 484
Gunnars, Kristjana, 723
Gupta, Santosh, 743
Gura, Philip F., 557
Gurevich, Aron, 120
Gurr, Andrew, 224, 227, 230, 268
Gut, Karen Alkalay, 349
Guthrie, Steven R., 179(2)
Gutierrez, Donald, 592
Gutman, Huck *see* Martin, Luther H. (36)
Guy, John, 203
Guzlowski, John Z., 648
Haarder, Andreas, 124
Haarhoff, Dorian, 695
Haberer, Adolphe, 526
Habermas, Jürgen, 38
Habicht, Werner, 225
Hadomi, Leah, 656
Haefner, Joel, 407
Haegeman, Liliane, 106
Haerdter, Michael, 532
Hagan, Timothy, 42
Hageman, Elizabeth H., 284
Hagenbüchle, Roland, 191, 559
Haggerty, George E., 445
Hagley, Coral R., 736
Haines, John, 601
Halasz, Alexandra, 203
Hale, David G., 194–5
Haley, K.H.D., 333
Halio, Jay L., 225
Hall, Caroline King Barnard, 616
Hall, Donald, 585
Hall, H.W., 573
Hall, Roland, 341
Hall. Stuart, 40, 43
Hall, Thomas N., 123–4
von Hallberg, Robert, 299, 584
Halley, Janet E., 295
Halliday, M.A.K., 101, 429
Halpe, Ashley, 682–3
Halverson, John, 243
Hamalian, Leo, 641
Hamalian, Linda, 614
Hamburger, Maik, 225
Hamel, Guy, 240
Hamer, Mary, 31
Hamer, Richard, 88
Hamilton, A.C., 208
Hamilton, Ian, 642, 642–3
Hamilton, R.W., 267
Hammerberg, Gitta, 17
Hammersmith, James P., 6, 252
Hammond, Antony, 251
Hammond, Brean S., 336, 347, 350, 359, 360
Hammond, Karla, 605
Hammond, Paul, 218–19, 283, 320–1, 322, 323
Hamp, Eric P., 85
Hampson, Robert, 490
Hampton, Susan, 709
Hanawalt, Barbara A., 140
Hancock, Ann, **476–86**
Hancock, Micheline, 461
Handelman, Anita F., 126
Hankin, Cherry A., 511
Hanna, Ralph III, 142, 197
Hannay, Margaret P., 277
Hans, James S., 648
Hansen, Elaine Tuttle, 123
Hapgood, Robert, 243–4
Harap, Louis *see* Fried, Lewis (575)
Harben, Niloufer, 530
Harbert, Bruce, 155–6
Harbord, R.E., 494
Hardacre, P.H., 91
Hardin, Richard F., 213, 306
Hardy, Barbara, 450
Hardy, J.P., 362
Haren, Michael, 162–3
Haresnape, Geoffrey, 696
Hargreaves, Michael, 645
Harland, Catherine R., 460
Harley, Martha Powell, 188
Harlow, Geoffrey *see* Bischoff, Bernhard (117)
Harman, Barbara Leah, 437
Harman, Claire, 497
Harmsen, T.H.B.M., 524, 594

Harpham, Geoffrey Galt, 646
Harrex, Syd C., 741, 742, 742–3
Harris, A. Leslie, 125, 163
Harris, John, 62, 66, 500(2)
Harris, Laurie Lanzen, 1
Harris, Max, 170
Harris, Michael, 5, 696
Harris, Norman, 650
Harris, Roy, 46, 57–8, 337
Harris, Ruth, 30–1
Harris, Terry G., 453
Harris, Trudier, 574
Harris, Wendell, 452
Harrison, Antony, 425, 432–3
Harrison, Bernard, 499
Harrison, Nancy R., 518
Hart, Henry, 527–8
Harth, Phillip, 329–30
Hartle, Paul, 166
Hartson, Louis, 57
Hartveit, Lars, 723
Harty, John III, 539
Harwood, Britton J., 138, 186, 190(2)
Harwood, John, 524
Hasan, Ruqaiya, 101
Hasenfratz, Robert, 132
Hashmi, Alamgir, 677, 681
Haskell, Dennis, 711–12
Haskin, Dayton, 311
Haslam, Gerald, 601
Hassall, A.J., 372–3
Hassan, Ihab, 14
Hassan, Salem K., 526–7
Hassler, Donald M., 368
Hastings, Susan *see* Greer, Germaine (277)
Hastrup, Inger, 682
Hatch, Nathan O., 557
Hatlen, Burton, 639
Hattaway, Michael, 240
Hauge, Hans, 723
Hauss, Jon, 566
Hawes, Donald, **434–50**, 440
Hawkins, Harriett, 268
Hawkins, John A., 54, 84
Hawkins, Peter, 692
Hawkins, Susan E., 593
Hawthorne, Evelyn, 650, 737
Hayford, Harrison, 566
Hayman, David, 476
Haynes, Roslynn D., 504, 709
Hays, Peter L., 492, 632
Hayter, Charles, 469
Hayton, Alison G., 243
Hayton, David, 360
Hayward, J.C., 275
Haywood, Ian, 350
Head, Brian, 700
Healey, R.M., 407
Heaney, Michael, 357
Heaney, Seamus, 528
Heath, Stephen, 43
Heath, William, 566
Hebdige, Dick, 13
Heckenberg, Pamela Payne, 468–9, 713
Hedley, Jane, 206–7, 276
Hedrick, Elizabeth, 365
Heffernan, Carol Falvo, 128
Heilbrun, Carolyn, 29
Heinemann, Margot, 315
Heinzelman, Kurt, 387, 390–1
Hejinian, Lyn, 584
Held, George F., 243
Helder, William, 125
Helgerson, Richard, 201, 276, 294–5
Heller, Ricki, 305
Hellerstein, Kathryn, 575
Helmling, Steven, 521, 597
Helwig, Maggie, 729
Hempstead, James L., 354
Hempton, David, 340
Henderson, Hamish *see* Gramsci, Antonio (40)
Henderson, Isabel, 120
Henderson, Jeff, 186
Henderson, Stephen E., 584
Hendriks, William, 21
Hengen, Shannon, 125
Henighan, Stephen, 726
Heninger, S.K. Jr, 208, 210
Henke, S.A., 17
Henkel, Jacqueline, 106
Henkle, Roger B., 421–2
Henner, Michael W., 116
Henning, Sylvie Debevec, 533
Henricksen, Bruce, 491
Henry, Avril, 168
Henson, Iris, 470
Henwood, Karen, 58(2)
Heppner, Christopher, 398
Herbert, Máire, 119
Herbert, T. Walter, 564
Herbst, Thomas, 82–3, 94
Herendeen, Wyman H., 202
Hergenhan, Laurie, 700
Hérou, Josette, 357
Herren, Michael W., 116, 117
Hersey, George, 430–1
Herst, Beth, 440
Herz, Judith Scherer, 306, 498
Herzog, Michael B., 195
Herzog, Tobey C., 440
Heseltine, Harry, 711
Hesse, Eva, 601
Hester, M. Thomas, 279
Heuser, Willfried F., 686–7
Heusser, Martin, 55
Hewett, Dorothy, 711
Hewson, Kelly, 697
Hickey, Raymond, 59, 88–9
Hidden, Norman, 336–7
Hieatt, Charles W., 220
Hieatt, Constance B., 121, 178–9
Higdon, David Leon, 491, 493
Higgins, Ian, 360
Higgins, Lesley, 423, 521
Higgs, Elton D., 167
Hildebrand, Frederick, 398
Hill, Alan G., 382–3
Hill, Archibald A., 72–3, 179–80
Hill, Christopher, 331, 331–2, 338
Hill, Joyce, 86, 128, 132(2)
Hill, Leslie, 19
Hill, Thomas D., 124(2), 130, 132, 145
Hilton, Julian, 529
Hinden, Michael, 661
Hinnant, Charles H., 357, 363
Hintikka, Jeakko, 20
Hinz, Evelyn J., 631
Hinze, Diana Orendi, 635
Hirsch, Elizabeth A., 430
Hirst, Daniel, 69
Hite, Molly, 518
Hjartarson, Paul, 721
Hjertstedt, Ingrid, 88
Ho Mian Lian, 66

Hoad, T.F., 90, 91
Hoagland, Sarah Lucia, 35
Hoagwood, Terence Allan, 195, 458
Hobby, Elaine, 284, 314–15
Hobsbaum, Philip, 603
Hobson, Linda Whitney, 644
Hocks, Richard A., 573
Hodge, Bob, 701
Hodge, Robert, 20
Hodges, C. Walter, 228
Hodnett, Edward, 7
Hoekstra, Teun, 79
Hoeppner, Edward H., 490
Hoeppner, Jo Ann, 498–9
Hoey, Allen, 25
Hoey, Michael, 104, 282
Hoffman, Nancy, 636
Hoffpauir, Richard, 417, 520, 526
Hofstetter, Walter, 86, 117
Hogg, Brian, 648
Hogg, James, 140(2)
Hojoh, Fumio, 450
Holbrook, S.E., 172
Holcomb, Adele, 391
Holden, Jonathan, 583
Holder, Heidi J., 532, 539–40
Holderness, Graham, 225, 226(2), 239, 242
Holdsworth, R.V., 223, 264
Holland, Joan, 85
Holland, Michael, 20
Holland, Norman N., 599
Holland, Peter, 328
Holley, Margaret, 606
Hollingsworth, Paul A. *see* Gurevich, Aron (120)
Holloway, Julia Bolton, 140, 150
Holloway, Karla F.C., 640
Holloway, Peter, 706–7
Hollowell, Ida Masters, 122
Holm, John, 65
Holmes, Janet, 62, 62–3, 63(2), 67
Holquist, Michael, 40
Holroyd, Michael, 467, 467–8, 486, 512
Höltgen, Karl Josef, 193, 207–8, 210
Homan, Sidney, 243
Homans, Margaret, 450
Homberger, Eric, 3
Homel, David, 717
Honan, Park, 452
Honey, John, 58(2), 197
Hongo, Garrett Kaoru, 584
Hönnighausen, Lothar, 434
Hood, Lynley, 745
Hoogestraat, Jane, 610
Hooi, Jacqueline, 420–1
Hooke, Della, 119
Hooley, Daniel M., 610
Hoople, Robin P., 565–6
Hopkins, David, 319, 320
Hopkinson, N., 366
Horn, George M., 54
Hornby, Richard, 659
Horner, Patrick J., 167
Hornsby, Joseph Allen, 178
Hornstein, Norbert, 79
Horowitz, Maryanne Cline, 202
Horowitz, Nancy, 20
Horrall, Sarah M., 156
Horsman, Jenny, 717
Hortmann, Wilhelm, 226
Horwath, Peter, 362
Horwich, Richard, 232, 233
Hosali, Priya *see* Nihalani, Paroo (98)
Hospital, Janette Turner, 510
Houghton, Esther Rhoads, 460–1
Houghton, Walter E., 460
House, Arthur, 68
House, Elizabeth B., 650
Houston, John Porter, 231–2
Hovell, John, 750
Howard, Jean E., 227–8, 255–6, 268
Howard, Richard, 576; *see also* Barthes, Roland (19)
Howard, William, 396–7
Howard, Winslow L.D., 716
Howard-Hill, T.H., 253, 255(2), 268
Howe, K.R., 748
Howe, Nicholas, 123
Howells, Christina, 23
Howells, Coral Ann, **714–33**, 719, 721, 725
Howes, Marjorie, 449
Hubert, René Riese, 584
Hubert-Leibler, Pascale, 655–6
Huddleston, Rodney, 53
Hudson, Anne, 147, 169
Hudson, Nicholas J., 363, 365, 371
Hudson, Richard, 77(2), 78
Hudson, Ronald, 420
Huebert, Ronald, 266
Hug, Sibylle, 94
Hughes, Alan, 468–9
Hughes, Derek, 317–18
Hughes, Eamonn, 13
Hughes, Geoffrey, 52, 90
Hughes, Jonathan, 140
Hughes, Peter, 734
Huhn, Thomas, 43
Hulcoop, John F., 509
Hüllen, Werner, 73
Hullot-Kentor, Robert, 38
Hulse, Clark, 201–2, 212
Hulse, Michael, 528
van der Hulst, Harry, 69
Hume, Kathryn, 648
Hume, Robert D., 314, 336, 355, 356(2), 357
Humm, Peter, 579
Humphreys, A.R., 436
Humphries, Reynold, 491
Hunt, Geoff *see* Eley, Geoff (315)
Hunt, John, 243
Hunt, John Dixon, 246, 343, 347
Hunt, Maurice, 245
Hunt, Peter, 104, 439–40
Hunt, Tim, 601(2), 602
Hunt, William, 315
Hunter, J. Paul, 318–19, 336, 337, 370
Hunter, William B., 305
Huntington, John, 504
Hurd, Edith Thatcher, 628
Hurlbutt, Robert H. III, 341
Hurst, Mary Jane, 106
Huspek, Michael, 21
Hussey, S.S., 184
Hutcheon, Linda, 715(2), 725–6
Hutchinson, David, 529
Hutchinson, W.H., 638
Hutchison, Terence, 341
Hutner, Gordon, 563–4

Hutton, Patricia H. *see* Martin, Luther H. (36)
Hyde, H. Montgomery, 487
Hyland, Paul, 489
Hyland, Peter, 490
Hyman, Larry M., 53
Hynes, John G., 443
Hynes, Samuel, 516
Iannone, Carol, 33–4
Ide, Richard S., 237
Ignatow, David, 585
Ihalainen, Ossi *see* Kytö, Merja (84)
Ihle, Sandra Ness *see* Lacy, J. Norris (165)
Illo, John, 300
Ilson, Robert, 94
Indyk, Ivor, 706
Ingersoll, Earl G., 503
Ingram, William, 254
Inman, Billie Andrew, 459
Innes, Lyn, 686
Irele, Abiola, 685
Irving, E.B. Jr, 125
Irwin, John T., 567
Irwin, Michael, 421
Iser, Wolfgang, 375
Islam, Shamsul, 679
Ismond, Patricia, 737
Issacharoff, Michael, 655(2)
Itkonen, Esa, 24
Ivask, Ivar, 741–2
Ivir, Vladimir, 92
Jack, George, 76, 89, 90–1
Jack, Ian, 419
Jack, R.D.S., 157, 347
Jackson, Dennis, 536
Jackson, Fleda Brown, 536
Jackson, Gabriele Bernhard, 240
Jackson, Mac, 749
Jackson, MacD. P., 223
Jackson, Richard, 584–5
Jackson, Russell, 225–6
Jackson, Wallace, 347
Jacob, Margaret C., 338
Jacobs, Nicolas, 129, 154
Jacobsson, Bengt, 80
Jafri, S. Naqi Husain, 277–8
Jager, Eric, 127
Jain, Jasbir, 365, 743
James, Max H., 179
Jameson, Fredric, 43(2), 43
Jankowsky, Kurt R., 117
Janowitz, Henry D., 223
Jansen, J.P.M., 161
Jansen, Jacques, 97(2)
Jardine, Alice, 28, 33
Jardine, Michael, **250–3**, 251, **262–4**
Jarrell, Mary *see* Griswold, Jerome (600-1)
Jarvis, Robin, **21–6**
Jarvis, W.A., 403
Jay, Gregory S., 22, 574, 585
Jay, Martin, 38
Jay, Paul, 40
Jaye, Barbara H., 172
Jazayery, Mohammad Ali, 193
Jebb, Louis, 495
Jedrzejewski, Jan, 447
Jeffares, A. Norman, 524
Jeffers, Thomas, 457
Jeffers, Thomas L., 499
Jeffreys-Powell, Paul, 352
Jember, Gregory K., 129
Jemielity, Thomas, 364, 366
Jensen, Gillian Fellows, 100
Jewett, William, 393
Johnson, Alan, 457
Johnson, Barbara A., 243
Johnson, Charles, 578
Johnson, Claudia L., 400
Johnson, Gerald D., 6
Johnson, Joyce, 693
Johnson, Keith, 54
Johnson, Kyle, 78
Johnson, Lesley, 46
Johnson, Loretta, 521
Johnson, Quendrith, 194
Johnston, Alexandra F., 170, 171(2), 172, 184
Joly, André, 93
Jonassen, Frederick B., 129–30
Jones, Ann Rosalind, 267
Jones, Brian, 366
Jones, Charles, 76
Jones, Dorothy, 704, 706
Jones, Eldred Durosimi, 685, 687–8
Jones, Kathleen, 325
Jones, Michael Allan, 79
Jones, Robin F., 655(2)
Jones, Steven E., 398
Jones, Suzanne, 561
Jones, Wendy, 347
Jones-Davies, Marie-Thérèse, 187, 261
Jones-Jackson, Patricia, 66
Joppien, Rüdiger, 345
Jordan, Constance, 269
Jordan, Cynthia S., 558–9
Jordan, Elaine, 427–8
Jordan, Robert, 326
Jørgensen, Erik, 81, 93
Jose, Sionil, 680
Joseph, Gerhard, 417
Joseph, John, 57
Josipovici, Gabriel, 507
Jost, Walter, 600
Joyce, P.W., 62, 89
Joyner, Charles, 66
Juby, W.H., 196
Juhasz, Suzanne, 478
Juhnke, Anna K., 305
Jump, Harriet, 353
Juncker, Clara, 636
Juneja, Renu, 265
Jung, Werner, 38
Jurgensen, Manfred, 705
Kachru, Braj, 742
Kahn, Sharon, 153
Kaine-Jones, Karen, 703
Kaiser, Mark, 17
Kalinke, Marianne E. *see* Lacy, J. Norris (165)
Kamboureli, Smaro, 719, 727
Kane, George, 147
Kane, Richard C., 517
Kaplan, Deborah, 402, 403
Kaplan, E. Ann, 13–14
Kaplan, Fred, 438–9
Karl, Frederick R., 489
Kartiganer, Donald, 646
Kasimow, Harold, 539
Kaske, R.E., 148
Kastan, David Scott, 242–3
Kastely, James L., 631
Kastovsky, Dieter, 56, 73, 75
Kates, George N., 627
Katz, Bill *see* Berman, Sanford (653)
Katz, Wendy R., 449
Kaufman, Terrence, 61
Kaufmann, U. Milo, 331
Kay, Carol, 370
Kay, Richard, 141
Kaye, F.B., 362
Kazin, Alfred, 553, 614

Keach, William, 390
Kearney, Milo, 193–4
Kearney, Richard, 482
Keating, Patricia, 67
Keatley, Charlotte, 531
Keeble, N.H., 331(2)
Keefe, Janice A., 456
Keefe, Robert, 456
Keen, Ralph *see* Guy, John (203)
Keen, William P., 525
Keener, Frederick, 348
Keesee, Donald G., 523
Keesing, Nancy, 711
Keesing, Roger M., 65, 65–6
Kefala, Antigone, 705
Kegl, Judy, 94
Keirn, Tim, 361
Keiser, George R., 140
Keith, W.J., 514, 716, 717–18, 723
Kelley, Donald, 201
Kelley, Philip, 418, 420
Kelley, Theresa M., 394–5
Kellman, Steven G., 646
Kellner, Bruce, 577, 605
Kelly, Ann Cline, 358
Kelly, Katharine E., 535
Kelly, Lionel, **583–624**, **654–66**
Kelly, Richard, 503–4
Kelly, Richard J., 588–9
Kelly, Veronica, 360, 680, 707
Kelso, J.A.S., 57
van Kemenade, Ans, 94
Kemme, Tom, 645
Kemp, Sandra, 494
Kempton, Daniel, 190
Kendall, 317, 355
Kendall, Calvin B., 86
Kendrick, Laura, 183
Kennedy, Edward Donald, 73, 122, 139, 181
Kennedy, Richard F., 282
Kenner, Hugh, 507, 611, 614
Kenny, Anthony, 420(2)
Kenny, Shirley Strum, 318, 326, 356
Kent, Christopher, 461
Kent, David A., 425, 426
Kent, George E., 574
Kenyon, Olga, 478
Ker, Ian, 456
Kerby-Miller, Charles, 362
Kern, Robert, 600
Kernberg, Otto F. *see* Kristeva, Julia (27)
Kerrigan, Catherine, 520
Kesterton, David B., 564
Kettemann, Bernhard, 69
Keyes, Laura, 244
Keynes, R.D., 454–5
Kidd, John, 507
Kiernan, Suzanne, 709
Kiernan, V.J., 315
Kiessling, Nicolas K., 7–8
Kikuchi, Kiyoaki, 161
Killough, George R., 185
Kimbel, Bobby Ellen, 549
Kimbrough, Robert, 488–9
Kimmel, Michael S., 362
Kinahan, Frank, 525
Kindrick, R.L., 159
King, Anne, 71
King, Bruce, 314, 681, 740
King, Francis, 498, 511
King, James, 366
King, Kimball, 663
King, Mary C., 539
Kingsmill, Hugh, 512
Kinney, Arthur F., 202, 208
Kinzer, Bruce L., 455
Kiparsky, Paul, 70
Kirchhoff, Frederick, 425
Kirk, Elizabeth B., 145
Kirkby, Joan, 709
Kirkpatrick, D.L., 528–9, 573
Kirkwood, Mike, 694–5
Kirpal, Viney, 677, 687, 743, 744(2)
Kirsch, Arthur, 245
Kirschten, Robert, 590–1
Kissane, James, 386
Kissel, Susan S., 437
Kitson, Peter, 86–7, 117
Kjellmer, Göran, 79–80
Klaus, H. Gustav, 43
Klause, John, 247
Klegraf, Josef, 62
Klein, Herbert G., 490
Klein, Holger, 537–8
Klein, Kathleen Gregory, 496–7
Klein, Mary Ann, 431
Klein, Melanie, 26–7
Kleinzahler, August, 653
Klima, E.S., 197
Klima, Slava, 369
Kliman, Bernice W., 226
Klinck, Anne L., 129
Klinkowitz, Jerome, 13
Klotz, Günther, 233
Knapp, Bettina L., 27, 743
Knapp, Stephen, 24
Kniezsa, Veronika, 231
Kniezsa, Veronika, 70, 72
Knight, Diana, 19–20, **28–36**
Knights, Stephen, 579, 706
Knoepflmacher, U.C., 416, 436, 452, 458
Knopp, Sherron E., 510–11
Knowles, Owen, 492
Knowles, Richard Paul, 731, 732
Knutson, Roslyn L., 255, 261
Kobayashi, Akio, 369
Koestenbaum, Wayne, 521
Koff, Leonard Michael, 182
Kohl, Stephan, 156–7
Kokotailo, Philip, 722
Kolin, Philip C., 654, 662(2)
Koloski, Bernard, 560
Kolupke, Joseph, 491
Kopacz, Paula, 556
Koppel, Gene, 401
Kopper, Edward A., 539
Kopytko, Roman, 83
Kosok, Heinz, 482–3, 528
Kostelanetz, Richard, 582
Kostelnick, Charles, 395
Kowaleski-Wallace, Beth, 403
Kraft, Quentin G., 371
Kramer, Dale, 491
Kramer, Lawrence, 391
Kramer, Leonie, 711(2)
Kramer, Victor A., 577
Kratzmann, Gregory, 148
Krebs, W.A., 96
Kreiman, Jody, 68
Kress, Gunther, 20, 20–1, 102
Krieger, Murray, 15
Krier, T.M., 211
Krim, Seymour, 642
Krishnan, R.S., 374
Kristensson, Gillis, 71, 100
Kristeva, Julia, 27
Kritzman, Lawrence D.,

36–7
Krochalis, Jeanne E., 142, 182
Kroeber, Karl, 385, 390
Kroker, Arthur, 13, 14
Krontiris, Tina, 205–6
Kropf, Carl R., 373
Krupnick, Mark, 554
Kubasak, Sharon, 510
Kubouchi, Tadao, 85–6
Kucich, Greg, 399, 407
Kuhn, Sherman, 72
Kul Bhushan Singh, 154
Kums, Guido, 523, 595
Kundera, Milan, 476–7
Kunitz, Stanley, 589
Kupersmith, William, 336
Kuriyama, Constance B., 260, *see also* Friedenreich, Kenneth (260)
Kurk, Katherine C., 646–7
Kurland, Stuart M., 241, 246, 262–3
Kusanoki, Akiko, 259
Kytö, Merja, 84
Labarre, Ch., 97
Labbé, Evelyne *see* Coussy, Denise (745)
La Belle, Jenijoy, 429
Labor, Earle, 624
Labriola, Albert C., 292, 308, 321
Laclau, Ernesto, 43
Lacy, J. Norris, 165(2)
Ladd, C.A., 87, 181
Lagorio, Valerie M., 138
Lagos-Pope, María-Inés, 507
Lahr, John, 660
Laird, Edgar S., 189
Laird, Holly, 500, 501, 536
Lake, David, 504
Lake, Peter, 288
Lally, Steven, 207
Lamb, Jonathan, 372
Lamb, Mary Ellen, 237
Lammers, John H., 188
Lamoine, Georges, 340
Lampkin, Loretta M., 646
Lang, Berel, 19
Lang, Candace D., 16
Langacker, Ronald, 54
Lange, Bernd-Peter, 233
Langer, Beryl, 724(2)
Langer, Lawrence L., 646
Lanier, Douglas, 278
Lanters, José, 506
Lapidge, Michael, 116(3)
Lappin, Shalom, 81–2
Laprevotte, Guy, 360
Lapsley, Robert, 41
Largent, Regina M., 306
Laroque, François, 244
Larroux, Guy, 18
Larsen, Neil, 43
Larson, Richard K., 79
Lasnik, Howard, 54
Lass, Roger, 70, 71–2, 72
Latané, David, 45
Latham, David, 424–5
Laughlin, James, 592, 614, 628
Laurence, Dan H., 538
de Lauretis, Teresa, 28
Lavroukine, Nina, 495
Law, Joe K., 438
Lawall, Sarah, 17
Lawler, Donald L., 449
Lawley, Paul, 534
Lawrence, Berta, 399
Lawrence, Karen, 444
Lawrence, Robert G., 732
Lawson, Edwin D., 98
Lawson, Jacqueline, 245
Lawson, Lewis A., 643–4
Lawson-Peebles, Robert, 559
Lawton, Anna, 40–1
Lawton, David A., 144, 147
Lawuyi, Olatunde Bayo, 689
Lazer, Hank, 584, 585(2)
Le Faye, Deirdre, 399
Leacroft, Richard, 530
Leahy, David, 726
Leary, Lewis, 573
Leavis, L.R., 523, 594
Lecker, Robert, 720–1, 721(2)
LeClair, Tom, 650–1
Leduc, Guyonne, 367
Lee, A. Robert, 554, 578
Lee, Jenny, 702
Leek, Robert-H., 749
Lees, Clare A., **115–32**, 131
Lefanu, Sarah, 32
LeFanu, William, 8
Lefcowitz, Allen, 451
Lefebvre, Henri, 43
Lefranc, Abel, 224
Lefranc, Pierre, 490
Leggatt, Alexander, 213, 238, 239, 244–5, 257–8
Legouis, mile, 394
Lehiste, Ilse, 61
Lehmann, Winfred P., 90
Lehnert, Martin, 94
Lehrer, Adrienne, 92
Leib, Michael, 308
Leighton, Angela, 419
Leimberg, Inge, 238
Leith, Dick, 103
Leitz, Robert C III *see* Labor, Earle (624)
Lencho, Mark W., 634
Leng, Andrew, 431
Lensink, Judy Nolte, 551
Lentricchia, Frank, 40, 45
Leon, Juan, 522
Leonard, J.S., 617–18
Leong Liew Geok, 680(2)
Le Page, Robert, 65
Lepenies, Wolf, 37
de Lepervauche, Marie *see* Caine, Barbara (708)
Leppert, Richard, 345–6
Lerer, Seth, 184
Lerner, Laurence, 210
Lester, Cheryl, 634–5
Lester, G.A., 169
Lester, Geoffrey, 167
Lester, John, 489
Letley, Emma, 495
Levack, Daniel J.H., 645
Levao, Ronald, 262
Le Vay, John, 426–7
Levenson, Christopher, 730
Levenson, Jill L., 225, 258
Levertov, Denise, 585
Levi, Peter, 223–4
Levin, Beth, 74, 94
Levin, Charles, 14
Levin, David, 557
Levin, Richard, 45, 241–2
Levine, George, 435–6, 436, 445, 452, 454
Levine, Lawrence W., 553
Levine, Paul, 582
Levinson, Marjorie, 386–7
Levinson, Stephen, 59
Levitt, Jesse, 62
Levy, Paul, 486
Lewalski, Barbara Kiefer, 275, 311

Lewis, Cynthia, 237
Lewis, Nancy, 625–6
Lewis, Peter, 350, 356(3)
Lewis, R.W.B., 566, 625–6
Lewis, Robert E., 87, 182
Li, Charles N., 53
Liberman, Anatoly, 90, 91
Lieberman, David, 340
Lieberman, Philip, 67
Lieblein, Leanore, 172
Liggett, P.A., 521
Light, Beth *see* Prentice, Alison (717)
Lim, C.S., 222–3, 366
Lim, Shirley, 680
Lind, Åge, 93
Lindblad, Ishrat, 80
Lindemann, Bernard, 19
Lindenbaum, Sheila, 170
Lindfors, Bernth, 687
Lindley, David, **269–71**
Lindström, Bengt, 131
Linehan, Thomas M., 441
Ling, E. Hudson *see* Gross, Seymour (564)
Linklater, Andro, 511–12
Lipking, Joanna, 351
Lipking, Lawrence, 351, 364
Lippard, Lucy R., 655
List, Hans-Jochen, 137
Little, David, 62
Litvak, Joseph, 435, 444
Liuzza, Roy Michael, 118, 129
Lively, Penelope, 626
Livingstone, James C., 451
Ljundquist, Kent P., 573
Ljung, Magnus, 80
Llasera, Margaret, 282
Lloyd, David, 298, 527
Locherbie-Cameron, M.A.L., 129
Lock, Charles, 654
Lock, Graham, 42
Lockridge, Ernest, 631
Lockridge, Laurence, 398
Lodge, David, 11, 15, 291
Loe, Thomas, 490
Loeb, Harold, 629
Loewenstein, David A., 300
Löffler, Arno, 360
Löffler, Hans, 89
Logan, Harry M., 106–7, 185
Lojek, Helen, 536
Lojkine-Morelec, Monique, 527
Lomax, Michael L., 577
Londraville, Richard, 524
Loney, Glen, 536
Long, Michael, 598
Long, Richard A., 577
Long, William F., 440
Longenbach, James, 611–12
Longley, Edna, 526
Looker, Mark S., 465
Loomis, Jeffrey B., 422
Lopez, Claude A., 558
Lord, George deForest, 305–6, 315–16
Lorimer, Douglas, 450–1
Losey, Jay B., 491
Lottes, Wolfgang, 210; *see also* Höltgen, Karl Josef (193)
Louvre, Alf, 464, 579, 579–80
Love, Harold, 323, 326
Lowell, Robert, 589
Lowry, Malcolm, 638
Lucas, John, 368, 413
Lucas, Peter J., 122
Lucid, Daniel P., 20
Luere, Jeane, 665
Luick, Karl, 72(3)
Luizza, Michael, 86
Lukács, George, 33
Lumiansky, R.M., 166
Lund, Michael, 437–8
Lund, Roger D., 315, 332, 362
Lusardi, James P., 244
Lustig, Vera, 531
Lutton, Jeannette Hume, 194
Luttrell, Claude, 151–2
Lutz, Angelika, 71, 87, 117–18
Luxon, Thomas H., 332
Luxton, Andrea, 281
di Luzio, Aldo, 59
Lynch, Gerald, 722
Lynch, Kathryn L., 138, 155, 188–9, 195, 245
Lynde, Denise, 732–3
Lynn, Steven, 364
Lyon, John, 236
Lyon, Thomas L., 551
Lyons, Bonnie K., 575
Lytle, Andrew, 582
Mabey, Richard, 206
Macainsh, Noel, 704
McAlindon, T., 257
McAllister, John, 374–5
McAlpine, Mary, 722
Macaulay, Ronald, 61, 63, 63–4
McBride, Tom, 244
McBridge, Mary G., 451
MacCabe, Colin, 11–12, 43, 228, 256
McCabe, Richard A., 203
McCaffery, Larry, 575
MacCallum, Hugh, 310
McCallum, John, 713–14
McCarthy, B. Eugene, 326
McCarthy, Mary, 576
McCarthy, Patrick, 451
McCarthy, Terence, 152, 164–5
McCarthy, William, 350, 368(2)
Macchi, Marian, 68
McClatchy, J.D., 585–6, 615
McColley, Diane K., 303, 304
McColly, William, 144
Mac Conghail, Muiris, 528
McCormick, Peter J., 586
McCrea, Brian, 362, 373
Maccubbin, Robert Purks, 339
McCullough, Christopher J., 226
MacDermott, Doireann, 697, 718
McDiarmid, M.P., 157
MacDonald, Alasdair A., 157–8, 159, 187
McDonald, Avis G., 707–8, 710
MacDonald, Craig, 160
MacDonald, D.L., 619
McDonald, James, 90
McDonald, Jan, 468
MacDonald, Michael, 337
MacDonald, Roger A., 224
McDonald, Russ, 262
McDonald, William C., 137
McDonnell, Jacqueline, 517
McDougall, R.L., 729
McDougall, Russell, 705–6
McDowell, Deborah E.,

577
McEachern, Claire, 229, 242
Macek, Ellen, 205
McElroy, George C., 343
McEntire, Sandra, 129
McEwan, Neil, 514
McGann, Jerome, 425, 427, 612
McGavin, John J., **177–97**
McGaw, William, 745
McGee, C.E., 254, 255, 271(2)
McGee, Mary, 20
McGee, Patrick, 505
McGillick, Paul, 713
McGillis, Rod, 368–9
MacGregor, Alan Leander, 556
McGugan, Ruth *see* Guy, John (203)
McHale, Brian, 477(2), 581
Machan, Tim William, 197
Machann, Clinton, 451
Machin, Richard, 299
Machor, James L., 553
McIntosh, Carey, 348
Mack, Maynard, 348
MacKay, Carol Hanbery, 441
McKay, Claude, 640
McKay, Kenneth M., 428
McKee, Francis, 351, 362
Mackenzie, Ian, 96
MacKenzie, Norman H., 423
McKeogh, Sean, 681
McKeon, Michael, 275
Mackey, Douglas A., 501
McKill, L.N., 126
McKinley, Richard, 98–9
McKinney, Priscilla S., 665
MacKinnon, Janice R., 636
Mackinnon, Lachlan, 230
MacKinnon, Stephen R., 636
McKinstry, Susan Janet, 724
MacLaren, Ian, 720
McLaverty, James, 346
MacLean, Gerald M., 316
MacLean, Sally-Beth, 255
McLeod, Marion, 746
Macleod, Norman, 60
McLeod, Stephen G., 523
MacLulich, T.D., 719
McLuskie, Kathleen, 268, 686
MacMahon, Michael K.C., **55–8**, **67–72**
McMillan, Ann, 196
McMillan, Dougald, 532
McMillan, Douglas J., 156
McMillin, Scott, 241, 254
McMinn, Joseph, 359–60
McMullan, Audrey, **532–4**
McMullan, Gordon, 267
MacNeice, Louis, 526
MacNiven, Ian S., 638, 639
McPheron, William, 591
MacQueen, John, 157
Macrae-Gibson, O.D., 115
MacSween, R.J., 423
McWilliams, Dean, 649
Maddox, Brenda, 505
Madelaine, Richard, 268
Madison, Beth, 481
Maduakor, Obi, 691
Maes-Jelinek, Hena, 97, 710
Magee, William, 402
Magid, Barry, 624
Magnuson, Paul, 393, 395
Magnussen, A. Lynne, 725
Maguin, J.-M., 242
Mahaffey, Vicki, 506
Mahyuddin, Jan, 702–3
Maine, Barry, 633
Mainster, Phoebe A., 158
Malaba, Mbongeni Z., 684, 698–9
Malamud, Randy, 522
Malecka, Anna, 454
Malicka-Kleparska, Anna, 74
Maller, Sándor, 231
Mallette, Richard, 211
Mallory, William E., 279
Malone, Martin, 347
Mamadu, Ayo, 693
de Man, Paul, 22
Mandel, Jerome, 424, 632
Maner, Martin, 363–4
Manheim, Michael, 657, 661
Manhire, Bill, 749
Maniam, K.S., 680
Maning, Frederick Edward, 746
Manley, Lawrence, 202
Manlove, Colin, 347
Mann, Bruce J., 663
Mann, Lindsay A., 279
Manning, John, 208, 213
Manning, Stephen, 150
Manns, James, 340–1, 341
Manvell, Roger, 230
Mapanje, Jack, 699–700
Mapstone, Sally, 159
Maragou, Helen, 556
Marchalonis, Shirley, 555
Marchand, Leslie A., 388
Marciszewski, Witold *see* Buszkowski, Woyciech (54)
Marcus, Jane, 29
Marcus, Leah, 276, 297, 297–8
Marcus, Steven, 450
Marcuse, Herbert, 38
Mares, F.H., 217
Margeson, John, 251
Margolies, David, 233
Mariani, Paul, 589
Markey, T.L., 76
Markgraf, Carl, 495
Markley, Robert, 317, 336
Marks, Patricia, 442
Marks, Sylvia Kasey, 372
Markus, Manfred, 76
van Marle, Hans, 490
Marowitz, Charles, 225, 233
Marples, N.J., 115
Marr, David, 552–3
Marsh, Jan, 31, 424
Marsh-Lockett, Carol, 270–1
Marshall, David, 392–3
Marshall, Peter, 400
Marshall, Tom, 729
Marten, Harry, 602
Martin, Augustine, 528
Martin, Carol A., 465
Martin, Christopher, 208, 209
Martin, Gyde Christine, 480–1
Martin, Luther H., 36
Martin, Reginald, 577–8
Martin, Richard G., 340
Martin, Wendy, 560
Martindale, Charles, 2, 155, 178, 210, 320, 413
Martine, Zulma Nelly, 478
Martinet, Marie-Madeleine, 319

Marwil, Jonathan, 487
Marx, Leo, 555–6
Maslan, Mark, 37
Maslen, K.I.D., 7
Mason, H.A., 324
Mason, Michael, 381, 448
Mason, Theodore O. Jr, 650(2)
Massa, Ann, 659
Massey, Daniel, 538
Massumi, Brian, 23
Massy-Westrop, Jeanette *see* Barnett, Dene (355)
Masui, Michio, 182, 185
Matheson, Christopher *see* Tabachnick, Stephen E. (487)
Matheson, Lister M., 145
Mathews, Alice, 420
Mathews, Harry, 576
Mathews, Laurence, 726
Mathews, Robin, 717
Matis, Herbert, 341
Matonis, A.T.E., 161
Matterson, Stephen, 603–4
Mattheier, Klaus J. *see* Ammon, Ulrich (53)
Matthews, Brian, 700
Matthews, Leah S., 413
Matthews, Richard, 87
Matthews, Susan, **400–4**
May, James E., 339, 351
May, Robert, 79
Mayer, David, 466–7
Mayes, Janis A., 684
Mayoux, Jean-Jacques, 529
Mazzeno, Laurence W., 451
Mbabuike, Michael C., 690
Meade, Marion, 653
Meagher, John C., 271
Meckier, Jerome, 439, 466, 525
Medcalf, Stephen, 136
Medoff, Jeslyn, 321, *see also* Greer, Germaine (277)
Meier, Gerhard E.H., 83
Meindl, Dieter, 721
Meisel, Martin, 391
Meisenhelder, Susan Edwards, 395
Melchiori, Giorgio, 245
Mel'čuk, Igor A., 54, 96
Mell, Donald C. Jr, 339, 357, 370, 408
Mellard, James M., 564, 646
Melman, Billie, 478
Melrose, Robin, 101–2
Melrose, Susan, 101–2
Melton, Frank T., 325–6
Melville, Joy, 468
Melville, Stephen, 372
Menand, Louis, 524
Mendez-Egle, Beatrice, 724
Mengel, Elias F., 349
Mengel, Ewald, 465–6
Menke, Anne M., 33
Merchant, Moelwyn, 612
Meredith, Peter, 171
Meredith, William, 589
Merivale, P., 725
Merkel, Ingrid, 282, 339
Merriam, T., 252, 253
Merrill, Robert, 33
Merrill, Thomas F., 282, 600
Metcalf, John, 715, 716(2), 720, 721
Metz, G. Harold, 220–1, 245
Meyer, Charles, 78
Meyer, Kinereth, 619
Meyer, William E.H. Jr, 645
Meyerhoff, Miriam, 63
Meyers, Jeffrey, 613, 630
Miall, David S., 19
Michael, John, 563,,564–5
Michaels, Walter Benn, 24
Michel, Pierre, 582; *see also* Maes-Jelinek, Hena (97)
Michel-Michot, Paulette *see* Maes-Jelinek, Hena (97)
Michie, Elsie, 404
Michiels, Archibald, 97
Mico, Steven J., 509
Middlebrook, Diane Wood, 616
Middleton, Anne, 144, 146, 149
Midgeley, David, 42
Mikhail, E.H., 530
Milbauer, Asher Z., 646
Miles, John, 120
Miles, Robert, 444
Miletich, John S., 121
Milhous, Judith, 356, 357
Miliaras, Barbara A., 172
Millard, Mary A., 403
Miller, Anthony, 300
Miller, Arthur, 652–3
Miller, Christopher, 60
Miller, Clarence 283; *see also* Guy, John (203)
Miller, David *see* Moretti, Franco (44)
Miller, David Lee, 209
Miller, David P., 342
Miller, Don, 46
Miller, J. Hillis, 450, 574
Miller, Jacques-Alain, 26
Miller, Jim, 81
Milier, Leo, 296, 301
Miller, Nancy K., 32, 33
Miller, Patricia McClelland, 636
Miller, Paul, 582
Miller, Stephen T., 578–9
Miller, Timothy C., 304, 311
Millet, Bella, 169
Mills, David, 171, **177–97**
Mills, Howard, 501
Mills, Maldwyn, 153(2)
Mills, Sara, 12, 105
Milne, Fred L., 490
Milne, Pamela J., 18
Milner, Andrew, 43
Milsark, G.L., 79
Milward, Peter, 422–3
Minkova, Donka, 72
Minnis, A.J., 137(2)
Minow-Pinkney, Makiko, **26–8**, 508
Miola, R.S., 246
Mirsky, D.S., 495
Misenheimer, James B. Jr, 364
Mishra, Sudesh, 680, 740–1
Mitchell, Barbara, 726
Mitchell, Bruce, 121
Mitchell, James, 565
Mitchell, Lawrence, 91
Mitchell, Louis D., 357
Mitchell, Peter, 421
Mitchell, Sally, 451
Mitchell, William P., 172
Mitchinson, Wendy *see* Prentice, Alison (717)
Mitford, Jessica, 638
Mittwoch, Anita, 80
Miyazaki, Yoshizo, 369
Moddelmog, Debra A., 630
Modiano, Marko, 500–1

Modleski, Tania, 28
Modrzewski, Stanislaw, 492
Moglen, Helen, 450
Mohanty, Chandra, 34
Moharty, Christine Ann, 280
Moi, Toril, 35
Moldenhauer, Joseph J., 568
Moleski, Joseph J., 661
Molesworth, Charles, 606
Molitor, Helen O., 336
Momaday, N. Scott, 551
Monaghan, E. Jennifer, 558
Monahan, Caroline, 68
Monahan, Melodie, 444
Money, John, 342
Monod, Sylvère, 436, 439
Monroe, Barbara, 635
Montag, Warren, 14
Monteiro, George, 599–600
Montgomery, Martin, 12, 105
Montrose, Louis Adrian, 202(2), 234
Montuori, Deborah, 265
Mookerjee, R.N., 636
Mooneyham, Laura G., 401
Moore, Bruce, 143
Moore, Harry T., 500, 632
Moore, Jack B., 641
Moore, Patrick, 624
Moores, Jane, 132
Moretti, Franco, 45
Morgan, Favel, 417–18
Morgan, Fidelis, 355
Morgan, Gerald, 151, 513
Morgan, Patrick, 706
Morgan, Penelope E., 5–6
Morgan, Robert, 601
Morgan, Sally, 703
Morgan, Thaïs E., 433, 459
Moriarty, Michael, 20
Moritz, Albert, 714
Moritz, Theresa, 714
Morris, David B., 347, 348
Morris, David Copland, 602
Morris, Mary, 90
Morris, Timothy, 562
Morris, William, 90
Morrish, Jennifer, 118
Morrish, P.S., 8
Morrison, Toni, 576
Morrow, Laura, 329, 665
Morsberger, Robert E., 636
Morse, Deborah Denenholz, 638–9
Morse, Ruth, 702
Morton, Arthur Leslie, 233
Morton, Gerald W., 349
Moseley, C.W.R.D., 182, 239, 304
Moseley, Merritt, 435
Mosser, Daniel W., 185
Motley, Warren, 562–3
Mottram, Eric, 554
Mottram, Ron, 663–4
Moulin, André, 97
Mowl, Tim, 344
Moyes, Malcolm R., 168
Mudrooroo Narogin, 703(2)
Muecke, Stephen, 713
Mueller, Janel, 201, 291, 299
Mufwene, Salikoko, 64
Mugglestone, Lynda, 58
Mühlhäusler, Peter, 65
Muir, Bernard James, 118
Mukherjee, Meenakshi, 679, 740
Mulford, Wendy, 497
Mullan, John, 337–8
Mullaney, Stephen, 234–5
Müllenbrock, Heinz-Joachim, 344
Müller, Joachim, 429
Muller, John P., 566–7
Mullin, Donald, 466
Mulryne, J.R., 187
Mulvey, Christopher, 553
Mulvihill, James, 398
Mumford, Marilyn R., 159
Munhall, K.G., 57
Munkelt, Marga, 219
Munns, Jessica, 328, 329–30
Munson, James, 487
Murdoch, Alexander, 341
Murphy, Brenda, 656
Murphy, John W., 14
Murphy, Margueritte, 523
Murrah, David J., 279–80
Murray, David, 554
Murray, Thomas E., 62
Musarra, Ulla, 581
Musser, Joseph Jr, 339
Mustazza, Leonard, 302
Muysken, Pieter, 64
Myer, Michael Grosvenor, 417
Myer, Valerie Grosvenor, 444
Myers, Robin, 5(2)
Myerson, Joel, 568
Myhill, John, 64, 68–9, 80
Mynors, R.A.B., 204
Mzamane, Mbulelo V., 699
Nadel, Alan, 641, 649
Nadel, Ira B., 513, 628
Nagarajan, S., 741
Nagashima, Daisuke, 364
Nair, Rukmini Bhaya, 107
Najder, Zdzisław, 488
Nakamura, Joyce, 1
Nama, Charles, 692
Nanavutty, Piloo, 244
Nance, Guinevera A., 513
Napoli, Donna Jo, 82, 107
Nappholz, Carol J., 154
Narasimhaiah, C.D., 679
Narayan, R.K., 742–3, 743
Narayan, Shyamala A., 740
Nardin, Jane, 401–2
Nash, Cristopher, 493
Nassaar, Christopher, 320
Nasta, Susheila, 735–6
Nath, Prem, 357, 364
Nathan, Norman, 244
Nathan, Rhoda B., 747
Naylor, Paul Kenneth, 619
Nazareth, Peter, 737
Ndebele, Njabulo, 698(2)
Ndegwa, R.N., 684, 692–3
Nead, Lynda, 31
Neale, R.S., 46
Nealon, Jeffrey, 534
Neel, Jasper, 25
Neff, Jeanne Kammer, 616
Nehls, Dietrich, 62(2)
Neill, Michael, 268, 268–9
Nekola, Charlotte, 576
Nellist, Brian, 389, 452
Nelson, Byron, 537
Nelson, Carolyn, 318
Nelson, Cary, 43, 604, 605(3)
Nelson, Emmanuel S., 712
Nelson, Harland S., 442
Nelson, Marie, 126
Nelson, Nicholas H., 351, 362
Nelson, Robert J., 627
Nemesvari, Richard, 448
Netscher, Ruth Evans, 263–

4
Nettels, Elsa, 565
Neuhaus, Joachim, 97
Neuman, Shirley, 628
Neumann, Fritz W., 366
Neville, Grace, 527
Nevins, Francis M. Jr, 637
New, W.H., 714(2), 746
Newberry, Frederick, 564
Newbrook, Mark, 62
Newby, Richard L., 447
Newey, Vincent, 331, 388, 389–90
Newman, Jenny, 4
Newman, Joan, 712–13
Newman, Judie, 239, 519, 649, 696
Newmeyer, Frederick J., 53
Newton, K.M., 11
Ngcobo, Lauretta, 685
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, 693
Niall, Brenda, 708
Nichol, Bill, 38
Nichol, Donald W., 347
Nicholes, Joseph, 393
Nichols, Ashton, 586–7
Nicholson, Colin, 347(2), 726–7
Nicholson, R.H., 186
Nickson, M.A.E., 8
Niesen de Abruña, Laura, 736
Nihalani, Paroo, 98
Niklas, Ursula, 21
Nilsen, Helge Normann, 646
Nischik, Reingard M., 727
Niven, Alastair, 742
Nixon, Graham, 58, 197
Nizukoshi, Hisaya, 369
Noble, Yvonne, 356
Noël, Jacques, 97(2)
Noise, Richard, 651
von Nolcken, Christina, 146(2)
Noling, Kim H., 241
de Nooy, Juliana, 27
Nord, David P., 558
Nordloh, David J., 549
Norland, Howard B., 170
Norri, Juhani, 88
Norri, Juhani, 169
Norris, Christopher, 14, 16, 21–2, 22, 299, 565
Norris, Ken, 728–9
Norris, William, 469
North, David, 97
North, Michael, 614
Nostwich, T.D., 628–9
Nothof, Anne, 536
Novak, Estelle Gershoren, 646
Novak, Maximillian E., 364
Novy, Marianne, 446
Nugent, S. Georgia, 660
Nunn, Robert C., 731–2, 732
Nussbaum, Felicity, 368
Nuttall, A.D., 299, 347, 360
Nuttall, Geoffrey, 331
Nwabueze, P. Emeka, 690
Nyberg, Lennart, 226
Nye, Andrea, 30
Oates, Joyce Carol, 449, 644
O'Brien, Daphne, 635
O'Brien, George, 507
O'Brien, Gordon W., 297
O'Brien O'Keeffe, Katherine, 130(2)
O'Brien, Peter, 719–20
O'Brien, Philip, 488
O'Brien, Sharon, 627
O'Donnell, Angela G., 431
O'Donnell, Patrick, 576
O'Donoghue, Heather, 135
Oduaran, Akpofure, 688
O'Flinn, Paul, 398
Ofuani, Ogo A., 693
Ogawa, Hiroshi *see* Kubouchi, Tadao (85-6)
Ogden, James, **321–2**, 326
Ogilvie-Thomson, S.J., 168
Ogundele, Wole, 690, 692, 698
Ogunyemi, Chikwenye, 686
Ogura, Michiko, 76–7
O'Hara, Daniel T., 12, 620
O'Hara, Patricia, 445
Ohlgren, Thomas H., 115
van Oirsouw, Robert, 78
Okada, Sumie, 520–1
O'Kill, Brian, 97
Okpewho, Isidore, 686
Oleksiw, Susan, 484
Oliphant, A.W., 694–5, 698
Olney, James, 406–7, 597
Olorounto, Samuel B., 688
Olsen, Alexandra Hennessey, 115–16, 156
Olsen, John, 281
Olsen, Tillie, 576
Olson, Jeanne N., 499
Olson, Robert C., 364
O'Mara, Veronica M., 168
O'Meally, Robert, 640, 641
Omole, James O., 107
O'Neill, Patrick P., 130
O'Neill, Philip, 447
Ono, Shigeru, 86
Oodgeroo, Noonuccal, 703
Opie, Brian, 268
Opie, Iona, 1
Orbell, Margaret, 748
Orgel, Stephen, 234, 270
Orme, Nicholas, 5
Ormond, Leonée, 430
Ormsby-Lennon, Hugh, 359
O'Rourke, Rebecca, 497
Orr, Leonard, 452
Orrell, John, 224, 253–4, 269
Ostendorf, Berndt, 641
Ostriker, Alicia, 615–16
O'Sullivan, M., 644
O'Sullivan, Maurice J., 352
O'Sullivan, Vincent, 680, 707, 746, 748
Osundare, Niyi, 689
O'Toole, Michael, 101(3), 429
Ousby, Ian, 1, 411, 684
Overing, Gillian R., 115
Owen, Charles A., 184–5
Owen, Hywel Wyn, 100
Owens, W.R., 8, 361(2)
Owosu, Kofi, 691
Pace, Timothy, 387–8
Pache, Walter, 716
Paddock, Harold, 59–60, 75
Padel, O.J., 99
Paden, William D., 161
Padley, G.A., 55
Pafford, John, 241
Pagden, Anthony, 341
Page, Adrian, **476–86**
Page, Christopher, 120, 137
Page, Malcolm, 536
Page, Norman, 383, 438, 494
Page, R.I., 115
Pahlka, William H., 281
Pai, Sudha, 743
Palmer, Alan, 509

Palmer, D.J. *see* Habicht, Werner (225)
Palmer, F.R., 93
Palmer, Lucia M. *see* Mell, Donald C. Jr (408)
Palmer, R. Barton, 161
Palmer, Veronica, 509
Palumbo, David, 194
Panja, Shormishtha, 203
Parameswaran, Uma, 742, 743–4
Paranjape, Makarand R., 744
Parfitt, George, 479
Parins, Marylyn Jackson, 165, 166, 429
Parke, Catherine N., 364, 628
Parker, David, 440
Parker, Dorothy, 731
Parker, Frank, 78
Parker, Hershel *see* Hayford, Harrison (566)
Parker, Kenneth, 288
Parker, Michael P., 284
Parker, Patricia, 201
Parker, Reeve, 393
Parker, Robert B., 637
Parker, Robert Dale, 589–90
Parker, Robert W., 208
Parkes, M.B., 117
Parkinson, Kathleen, 632
Parkinson, Thomas, 615
Parks, Carole A., 576
Parks, Ward, 125
Parr, Anthony, 250
Parrinder, Patrick, 43
Parrish, Paul A., 283
Parrish, Stephen, 382
Parry, Ann, 463, 493, 520
Parry, Benita, 739
Parry, David, 171
Parson, Farnell, 403
Parsons, Marnie, 634
Parsons, S., 37
Parthasarathy, R., 740, 742
Passmann, Dirk F., 360, 361
Passty, Jeanette N., 511
Paster, Gail Kern, 259
Patey, Douglas Lane, 336
Patrides, C.A., 597
Patterson, Annabel, 2, 202, 296(2)
Patterson, David, 40
Patterson, Lee, 181–2
Patteson, Richard F., 643
Patton, Paul, 46
Paul, S.L., 743
Paul, Sherman, 566
Pauwels, Anne, 63
Pavel, Thomas G., 21
Pavis, Patrice, 655
Payne, Linda R., 366
Peacock, Alan J., 613
Peacock, John, 269
Pearce, Dan, 524
Pearce, James M., 310
Pearce, Lynne, **411–34**
Pearce, Sharyn, 706
Pears, Iain, 344
Pearsall, Derek, 135–6, 136, 144, 148, 151–2, 156, 182
Pearson, David, 5
Pearson, Jacqueline, 316
Pebworth, Ted-Larry, 276, 278, 280, 296
Peck, Richard, 697
Peck, Russell A., 194
Pedley, Colin, 385
Peeck-O'Toole, Maureen, 418
Peel, R., 354
Peeters, Christian L., 85
Peitsara, Kirsti, 67
Peltason, Timothy, 437, 455
Pemberton, Don, 705
Pennanen, Esko V., 73
Penzel, Abraham Jacob, 124
Penzl, Herbert, 71
Pereyi, Eleanor, 632
Perkins, Elizabeth, 705
Perles, Alfred, 638
Perloff, Marjorie, 583–4, 585, 590, 628
Perrett, Marion D., 236
Perry, Ruth, 375
Person, James E. Jr, 337
Persoon, James, 421
Peterfreund, Stuart, 399
Peters, F.J.J., 191
Peters, Hans, 88
Peters, Helen, 235
Peters, Joan D., 502
Peters, P.H., 96
Peters, Robert, 431, 601
Petersen, Kirsten Holst, 684–5, 699, 711
Peterson, D.L., 265
Peterson, Ingrid J., 162
Peterson, Linda H., 420
Peterson, Nancy K., 724
Peterson, Richard, 270
Pethica, James, 524
Petry, Alice Hall, 561
Petry, Sandy, 43
Pfaff, Richard W., 118–19
Pfeiffer, John R., 468, 538
Pharand, Michael, 538
Pheifer, J.D., 117
Phelan, Virginia B., 535
Phelps, Gilbert, 2
Phillips, Anne, 30
Phillips, C.L., 520
Phillips, Larry W., 631–2
Phillips, Michael, 347
Phy, Allene Stuart, 404
Piccone, Paul, 14, 39
Pick, Daniel, 449
Pickering, James D., 193
Pickering, Kenneth, 530
Pickering, O.S., 160(2)
Pickett, James, 57
Pickrel, Paul, 373, 402
Pierce, John B., 384–5
Pike, B.A., 496
Piket, Vincent, 644
Pilch, Herbert, 71, 96
Pilkington, Mark C., 255
Pinch, Adela, 397
Pinciss, G.M., 232
Pine, Richard, 3
Pinion, F.B., 383, 431
Pinion, M., 431–2
Pinkney, Tony, **11–21**, **36–46**, 41, 45, 416(2), 462
Piotrowski, Tadeusz, 96
Piper, William Bowman, 166, 191–2, 320, 349, 356
Pippin, Robert, 38
Piret, Michael, 282
Pirie, David B., 398
Piroelle, A., 499
Pitcher, E.W., 368
Pitt, Valerie, 496
Pizer, Donald, 632–3, 633
Pladott, Dinnah, 17
Plank, Jeffrey, 364, 372
Platt, John, 66(2)
Plimpton, George, 575
Plotz, Judith, 407

Plumb, J.H., 342
Plunka, Gene A., 538
Polan, Dana, 14
Polk, Noel, 634
Pollak, Ellen, 336
Pollak, Paulina Salz, 538
Pollard, Phyllis, **684–700**
Pollock, Griselda, 31
Pontaney, P., 460
Pontes, Hilda, 740
de Pontfarcy, Yolande, 162–3
Poole, Adrian, 246
Poole, Fiona Farrell, 750
Pooley, Roger, **318–19**, **330–3**, 331
Pope, John C., 126
Pope, Rob, 181
Popkin, Richard H., 338
Poplack, Shana, 60, 64
Porter, Abioseh Michael, 691
Porter, Dorothy, 339
Porter, Laurin R., 659–60
Porter, Nancy A., 86, 127
Porter, Roy, 339(2), 367, 383
Posega, Anne, 2
Post, Jonathan F.S., 287
Postal, Paul M., 82
Poster, Mark, 13
Postlewait, Thomas, 662
Potter, Esther, 5
Pound, Omar, 613
Pountney, Rosemary, 532–3
Pousse, Michel, 743
Powell, Jocelyn, 357
Powell, Marianne, 93–4
Powell, S., 130, **143**, **144–55**, **164–7**
Powell, Violet, 512
Powers, Janet M., 742
Poyet, Albert, 321
Prager, Carolyn, 267–8
Prasad, B.N., 540
Prasad, Madhusudan, 741
Prasad, R.C., 535–6
Pratt, Darnell D., 649
Pratt, Linda Ray, 416
Pratt, Louis H., 649
Pratt, Mary Louise, 102–3
Pratt, Robert A., 182
Precosky, Don, 729
Preisler, Bent, 93–4
Prentice, Alison, 717
Prentice, Penelope, 537
Prentis, Barbara, 443–4
Preston, Dennis R., 60
Preve, Constanzo, 38
Price, John Vladimir, 347
Price, Victor J., 470
Priebe, Richard K., 687, 688, 689(3), 691, 692(2)
Priest, Dale G., 237
Prince, Gerald, 19, 107
Pringle, Roger *see* Habicht, Werner (225)
Pritchard, Allan, 282
Pritchard, R.E., **200–47**
Probyn, Clive T., 359
Prochazka, Martin, 245
Proctor, Elizabeth, 663
Pronzini, Bill, 637
Pryor, Felix, 4
Pugh, Patricia, 464
Pugh, Simon, 343
Pughe, Thomas, 246
Pullum, Geoffrey K., 67–8, 82
Pulman, S.G., 74
Pulsiano, Phillip, 117
Punter, David, 381
Purdon, Liam O., 212
Purdy, A.G., 716
Pusey, Michael, 46
Pütz, Manfred, 563, 576
Pye, Christopher, 240
Quilligan, Maureen, 201
Quinlan, Kieran, 595
Quinn, Arthur, 338
Quinn, Sister Bernetta, 605
Quinn, William A., 156
Quo, F. Quei, 513
Rabb, Melinda Alliker, 374
Rabinowitz, Paula, 576(2)
Raby, Peter, 467
Racevskis, Karlis, 36
de Rachewiltz, Mary, 610
Radcliffe, David Hill, 278, 324
Radford, Andrew, 53, 78–9
Radice, William, 141
Radzinowicz, Mary Ann, 279
Rae, Patricia, 520
Rafroidi, Patrick, 527
Rahimieh, Nasrin, 679
Rahman, Tariq, 499, 681–2
Rai, Alok, 513
Rain, D.C., 372
Raine, Kathleen, 742
Rainwater, Catherine, 724
Raitt, Suzanne, 510
Raleigh, John Henry, 660
Ramchand, Kenneth, 736
Rampersad, Arnold, 640
Ramraj, Victor J., 679, 733(2)
Ramson, W.S., 98(2)
Randall, Dale B.J., 238–9, 267
Randall, Marilyn, 106
Randall, Neil, 108
Randall, Phyllis R., 664
Rao, C. Subba, 741
Rao, D. Kesava, 741
Rappaport, Malka, 74
Raspa, Anthony, 208, 286
Rasula, Jed, 584
Rathbun, John W., 549–50
Rathmell, J.C.A., 263
Raven, James, 370
Ray, Gordon N., 5
Ray, Martin, 488, 492–3
Ray, Mohit K., 535–6
Ray, Philip E., 504
Ray, Robert H., 288
Rayner, Alice, 328–9
Read, Dennis M., 185
Read, Michael, 562
Ready, Robert, 660
Real, Hermann J., 351, 361(2)
Real, Jere, 666
Reckly, Ralph, 574
Reddy, Maureen T., 650
Redpath, Philip, 516
Redwine, Bruce, 179
Reece, Kristina, 461
Reed, Thomas A., 387
Reed, Thomas L. Jr, 191
Reed, Toni, 503
Reesman, Jeanne C., 625
Regan, Brian Abel, 186
Regan, Stephen, 424, 721
Rehder, Robert, 618
Reid, Ian, 12
Reid, Tony, 748
Reilly, Edward J., 359(2), 368, 387
Reilly, Patrick, 3
Reiman, Donald, 396
Reimer, Stephen R., 160
Reinert, Thomas, 365
Reinhart, Tanya, 81–2

Reiss, Timothy J., 16
Rembert, James A.W., 358–9
Remley, Paul G., 126
Renn, George A. III, 186
Renoir, Alain, 120–1, 121
Revard, Carter, 145
Revard, Stella P., 283, 283–4, 303–4, 309, 311
Reverand, Cedric C II, 319–21
Reynolds, Barbara, 141
Reynolds, David S., 554
Reynolds, Larry J., 554–5
Reynolds, Margaret, 418–19
Reynolds, Mary T., 506
Rhodes, Neil, 527
Riach, Alan, 748
Riach, Dorothy W., 159
Richards, Barry, 27
Richards, Bernard, 243, 412, 430
Richards, Jeffrey, 485–6
Richards, Mary P., 132
Richards, Shaun, 537, 540
Richards, Thomas, 462
Richardson, Alan, 391–2, 396
Richardson, James, 432
Richardson, John, 128
Richardson, Ruth, 462
Richardson, William J., 566–7
Richmond, Hugh M., 307
Richter, Annemiek, 39
Rickford, John, 65
Rickman, Gregg, 645
Rickman, Kristina, 717
Ricks, Christopher, 262, 263, 423, 595–6
Ricks, Val, 537
Riddell, James A., 263, 278
Riddy, Felicity, 157
Ridenour, George M., 433
Ridyard, Susan J., 119
Riede, David G., 414, 433, 452–3
Rieising, Russell J., 610–11
Riem, Antonella, 680–1
Riemenschneider, Dieter, 744
Riemer, A.P., 701, 701–2
Rigaud, N.J., 329
Riggio, Thomas P., 629
Riley, Denise, 30
Riley, Kathryn, 78
Riley, Sam G., 549
Ringler, William A. Jr, 207
Ringnalda, Donald, 580
Rissanen, Matti, 84(2), *see also* Kytö, Merja (84)
Ritchey, David, 356
Ritchie, G.D., 74
Ritchie, Rob, 531
Rive, Richard, 695
Rix, Walter T., 482, 539
Roark, Christopher, 237
Robbinson, Forrest, 631
Roberts, David, 639
Roberts, Jane, 85, 128
Roberts, John R., 280
Roberts, Jon H., 454
Roberts, Julian, 5, 37
Roberts, Lorraine, 283
Roberts, Peter, 530
Roberts, Peter A., 66
Roberts, Warren *see* Moore, Harry T. (500)
Robertson, D.W. Jr, 136, 189–90
Robertson, Toby, 261
Robins, Robert, 57
Robinson, Alan, 527, 528
Robinson, Douglas, 556
Robinson, Eric, 399
Robinson, Fred Miller, 567
Robinson, Ian, 195, 240
Robinson, James A., 657
Robinson, Jeffrey, 736
Robinson, P.R., 118
Robinson, Paul, 714
Robson, John M., 455, 461
Robson, W.W., 347
Rocard, Marcienne, 649
Roche, Geneviève, *see* Graeber, Wilhelm (336)
Rocklin, Edward, 260
Rodman, Robert, 67
Rodowick, D.N., 42
Rodriguez, Judith, 711
Roe, Emery M., 25
Roe, Nicholas, **381–99**, 394(2)
Rogers, Deborah D., 353
Rogers, Katharine M., 330, 350
Rogers, Kay, 374
Rogers, Kenneth *see* Levitt, Jesse (62)
Rogers, Pat, 337, 346, 347, 351, 356, 364
Rohan, Virginia, 524
Rohdenburg, Günter, 97
Rohe, Randall, 100
Rohlehr, Gordon, 735
Rokem, Freddie, 17
Rolinson, Philip, 211
Rolls, Roger, 343
Romaine, Suzanne, 65(2)
Romig, Evelyn M., 442
Romines, Ann, 627
Ronan, Clifford J., 246(3)
Rondeau, Daniel, 745
Roof, Judith, 26
Rooke, Constance, 720, 723
Rooke, Leon, 715–16
Rooksby, Rikky, 433
Room, Adrian, 89, 99
Rose, Dan, 66
Rose, Jacqueline, 12
Rose, Mark, 352
Rose, Mary Beth, 256–7
Rosebury, Brian, 16
Rosenberg, D.M., 311
Rosenblatt, Jason P., 295–6
Rosenblum, Dolores, 426
Rosenmeier, Rosamond, 620
Rosinger, Lawrence, 245
Rosowski, Susan J. *see* Welsch, Roger L. (627)
Ross, Alan, 636
Ross, Charles, 503
Ross, Cheryl Lynn, 263
Ross, Daniel W., 489–90, 650
Ross, Ellen M., 168
Ross, Garry, 66
Ross, Ian S., 159
Ross, Kristin, 39
Ross, Robert, 710–11, 719
Ross, Stephanie, 344
Rosslyn, Felicity, 346
Rossman, Charles, 507
Rot, Sándor, 93
Rotella, Guy, 624
Roth, Moira, 655(2)
Roth, Paul A., 19
Roth, Philip, 646
Rothenberg, Albert, 660
Rothenberg, Diane, 655
Rothschild, Herbert B. Jr, 648–9
Rothstein, Susan, 82

von Rottuil, Adam, 55
Rousseau, G.S., 337, 338, 339(2), 346, 347
Roux, Louis, 287–8
Rowe, Donald W., 195–6
Rowe, Elizabeth Ashman, 186–7
Rowe, George, 262
Rowley, Hazel, 708–9
Rowley, Sue, 704
Roy, Emil, 660
Royle, Nicholas, 24, 402
Rozenberg-Zoltowska, Hélène, 735
Rubin, Don, 731
Rubin, Muriel Lynn, 737
Rubin, Steveb H, 575
Rubio, Mary, 715
Rudanko, Juhani, 83
Rudat, Wolfgang E.H., 306
Rude, Donald W., 492
Rudza-Ostyn, Brygida, 54
Rump, Eric S., 357–8
Runciman, Steven, 626
Rushdy, Ashraf H.A., 310
Russell, G.H., 149
Russell, G.J., 74
Russell, Isabel, 653
Russell, J. Stephen, 138–9, 140, 150
Russell, Shannon, 637
Russo, Mary, 28
Russom, Geoffrey, 123, 125
Rust, Richard Dilworth, 564, 566
Rustin, Michael, 43
Rutherford, Andrew, 388
Rutherford, Anna, 711
Ruthrof, Horst, 24
Rutter, Carol, 226, **253–6**, **259–62**
Ruud, Jay, 189, 197
Ruzicka, William T., 633–4
Ryals, Clyde de L., 416, 447–8, 459
Ryan, Michael, 42, 43
Ryan, Robert M., 403
Rzepka, Charles J., 406–7
Sabor, Peter, 339, 373–4
Sacks, David Harris, 228
Sadlek, Gregory M., 162, 169
Sadrin, Anny, 439
Saha, P.K., 490
St Aubyn, F.C., 371
Sakellaridou, Elizabeth, 537
Sakelliou-Schultz, Liana, 602–3
Salberg, Derek *see* Price, Victor J. (470)
Sales, Roger, 539
Salgādo, Gāmini, 262, 500
Salmon, Vivian, 56(2)
Salomon, Willis, 279
Salter, Elizabeth, 151, 182
Salzberg, Joel, 646
Salzman, Paul, 206
Sams, Eric, 220, 222
Samuels, M.L., 147
Samuels, Peggy, 306–7
Sanchez, Denise, 36
Sánchez, Reuben Márquez, 301
Sanderlin, George, 187
Sanderlin, S., 181
Sanders, Andrew, 436, 439
Sanderson, Richard K., 513
Sandon, Nick, 137
Sandred, Karl Inge, 100
Sankoff, David, 60
Sansone, Melinda *see* Greer, Germaine (277)
Santos, Maria Irene Ramalho de Sousa, 620
Sarcone, Elizabeth, 620–1
Sartre, Jean-Paul, 39
Sarvan, Charles Ponnuthurai, 692
Sato, Tsumoto, 193
Saunders, Ian, 16
Saunders, James Robert, 650
Savage, Roger, 347
Savicki, Joseph, 440
Savory, Jerold J., 415, 452, 462–3
Sayre, Henry, 583, 628
Scambray, Kenneth, 565
Scarry, Elaine, 408
Scase, Wendy, 151
Scattergood, John, 243, 258
Schafer, Elizabeth, 241
Schaffer, Kay, 703–4
Schaffer, Simon, 337
Schaffner, Perdita, 628
Schaub, Thomas, 641
Schaum, Melita, 618
Schaumburger, Nancy E., 441
Schechner, Mark, 651–2
Schechner, Richard, 655(2), 662–3
Scheiber, Andrew J., 371
von Scheidemesser, Luanne, 96
Scheman, Naomi, 31
Schendl, Herbert, 84
Schenker, Daniel, 602
Scheps, Walter, 181
Scheuerman, Mona, 371
Schevill, James, 615
Schibanoff, Susan, 180
Schichtman, Martin B., 138
Schille, Candy B.K., 330
Schipper, William *see* Kubouchi, Tadao (85-6)
Schleifer, Ronald, 336
Schleiner, Winifred, 213
Schlobinski, Peter, 59
Schlueter, June, 244
Schmidt, Johann N., 361
Schmidt, Peter, 623
Schmitz, H. Walter, 21
Schmitz, Neil, 628
Schmole-Rostosky, Joachim, 87
Schneider, Karl, 85–6
Schneider, Mary W., 416, 452(2)
Schnuttgen, Hildegard, 177(2)
Schoenbaum, Marilyn, 233
Schoenberg, Estella, 307–8
Schoenfeldt, Michael C., 278, 281
Schofield, Linda, 426
Scholes, Robert, 24, 605
Scholfield, Phil, 90
Scholtz, Gregory F., 365
Schor, Naomi, 33
Schraer, Mimosa, 193–4
Schriber, Mary Suzanne, 555
Schulman, David, 91–2
Schulze, Earle, 397
Schulze, Rainer, 73
Schwaller, Hugo, 235
Schwartz, Lawrence H., 634
Schwartz, Regina, 303
Schwartz, Richard B., 364
Schwartz, Robert B., 237
Schwarz, John H., 421
Schwass, Margot, 746
Schweitzer, Ivy, 556
Schweizer, Harold, 601

Schweizer, Karl W., 342
Schwend, Joachim, 158
Scobie, Stephen, 628
Scodel, Joshua K., 350
Scofield, Martin, 596
Scotney, John, 358
Scott, A.B., 137
Scott, Ann, 36
Scott, Anne, 152
Scott, Bonnie Kime, 508, 539
Scott, Mark W., 231
Scott, Mary Jane W., 352
Scott, Michael, **224–7**
Scott, Patrick, 413
Scott, Shirley Clay, 211
Scott, William O., 246
Scott-Kilvert, Ian, 529
Scowcroft, Philip L., 538
Scragg, Leah, 192, 229
Scribner, Charles III, 631
Scully, James, 584
Seal, Bhupendranath, 245
Seaman, Gerda, 637
Searle, Eleanor, 120
Sebeok, Thomas A., 20
Sebestyen, Amanda, 36
Seccombe, Matthew, 318
Sedge, Douglas, 264, 269
See, Fred G., 552
Seed, David, 389, **573–83**, **624–53**, 647
Seelig, Sharon Cadman, 287
Segal, Hanna *see* Klein, Melanie (26-7)
Seguet, Pascale, 743
Seidel, Michael, 361
Selden, Raman, 11, 245, 364
Selig, Karl-Ludwig, 130–1
Selinger, Bernard, 725
Sellers, Susan, 35
Selmon, Michael, 535, 596–7
Senelick, Laurence, 469(2)
Sensibar, Judith L., 626
Sepamla, Sipho, 698
Serio, John N. *see* Schaum, Melita (618)
Serote, Mongane Wally, 698, 699
Sesay, Kadiatu, 699
Sessions, William A., 276, 298–9
Sewell, Bill, 748–9
Sexton, Anne, 607
Seymour, M.C., 142–3
Shadduck, Gayle, 284
Shaefer, Charles W., 454
Shaheen, Naseeb, 224
Shami, Jeanne, 279
Shapiro, Eugene D., 660
Shapiro, I.A., 251
Shapiro, James, 236, 263
Shapiro, Susan C., 339
Sharma, A.K., 535–6
Sharma, Amiya Bhushan, 365
Sharma, Govind Narain, 678–9, 693(2)
Sharma, R.S., 107
Sharp, Iain, 747, 749
Sharpe, Kevin, 270, 275, 280
Sharpe, William, 154–5
Sharrad, Paul, 680, 742
Sharrock, Roger, 288, 331
Shatto, Susan, 439, 441
Shattock, Joanne, 436
Shaw, David, 425
Shaw, Fiona, 226
Shaw, Marion, 427–8
Shaw, Narelle L., 361
Shaw, Philip, 75
Shawcross, John T., 280, 309–10, 556
Shear, Walter, 568
Sheets, Robin, 427
Shefer, Elaine, 431
Shell, Marc, 238
Shelley, Bryan, 397–8
Shelton, Frank W., 635
Shen, Dan, 105
Shepard, Milo, 624–5; *see also* Labor, Earle (624)
Shepherd, Ron, 742
Shepherd, Simon, 257
Shepp, Archie, 642
Sher, Richard B., 342
Sherbo, Arthur, 145, 350, 351, 353, 368, 369
Sheridan, Susan, 28, 703, 708
Sherman, Joan R., 560
Sherry, Norman, 489
Sherry, Richard J., 356
Sherry, Ruth, 31
Sherry, Vincent, 526
Shewring, Margaret, 261
Shields, John C., 559
Shippey, T.A., 152
Shires, Linda M., 18, 420
Shirley, John, 196
Shoaf, R.A., 145, 179
Shorrocks, Graham, 67, 69
Short, Michael, 102–3, 105
Short, Mike, 12
Shortland, Michael, 372
Showalter, Elaine, 28, 560–1
Shpayer-Makov, Haia, 464–5
Shrimpton, Nicholas, 414
Shuger, Debora K., 205, 274
Shullenberger, William, 281
Shumaker, Wayne, 282–3
Shurbutt, S. Bailey, 453
Shusterman, Richard, 597
Shuter, Don William, 457(2)
Sibley, Gay, 417
Sicari, Stephen, 613
Sichi, Edward Jr, 292, 321
Sicker, Philip, 502
Siebenschuh, William R., 364
Sieminski, Greg, 447, 454
Sigsworth, Eric M., 455
Silberman, Lauren, 207
Sillars, Stuart, 480, **520–8**
Silliman, Ron, 584
Sillitoe, Alan, 536
de Silva, Lakshmi, 677, 684
Silver, Brenda R., 498
Silver, Victoria, 287
Silverman, Hugh J., 23
Silverman, Oscar A., 504–5
Silverstein, Marc, 515
Sim, Stuart, 285
Simmons, Clare A., 351
Simmons, Jes, 730
Simmons, Nancy Craig, 398–9
Simon, Bennett, 232
Simon, Sherry, 717
Simons, John, 251
Simons, Louise, 206
Simons, Patricia, 30
Simpson, David, 12, 16, 37
Simpson, Ellen, 589
Simpson, James, 145, 148(2), 155
Simpson, John, 95–6
Simpson, John Mack, 193

Simpson, Kenneth, 340
Simpson, Louis P., 582, 585
Simpson, Paul, **101–8**
Simpson, Roger, 353, 399
Simpson-Housley, Paul, 279
Sinclair, John, 103
Sinfield, Alan, 12, 226
Kirpal Singh, 680
Singler, John Victor, 62, 64(2), 64–5
Singleton, David, 62
Skandera, Laura, 191
Skey, Miriam, 163
Skinner, Paul, 612
Slater, Anne Pasternak, 242
Slater, Eliot, 241
Slater, Michael, 436, 438
Slatin, John M., 606–7
Sławiński, Janusz, 45
Sleeth, Charles R., 183–4
Slemon, Stephen, 677–8, 736(2)
Slights, William W.E., 236
Slingerland, Jean Harris, 460–1
Smith, Angela, 690, **700–14**
Smith, Barbara Herrnstein, 14
Smith, Bernard, 345(2)
Smith, Carol H., 535
Smith, D.I.B., 747–8
Smith, Grover, 525
Smith, Hilda L., 339
Smith, Jeffrey A., 557–8
Smith, Julia J., 324
Smith, Julie, 202
Smith, Leonard, 421
Smith, M.W.A., 222(3), 224, 241, 252–3, 253
Smith, Madeline, 660
Smith, Marcel, 613–14
Smith, Margaret M., 353
Smith, Muriel, 447
Smith, Norval, 69
Smith, Paul, 630–1
Smith, Penny, **486–514**, 514(2)
Smith, Peter A., 566
Smith, Ray, 716
Smith, Rowland, 696, 697, 727
Smith, Shona, 746–7
Smith, Sidonie, 32
Smith, Susan Harris, 664, 665
Smith, Valerie, 641
Smitten, Jeffrey, 340
Snider, Alvin, 286, 324
Snodgrass, W.D., 616
Snook, Roger L., 97
Snyder, Susan, 237
Sokol, B.J., 283
Sole, Kelwyn, 698
Solecki, Sam, 721, 726
Sollberger, Martha Park *see* Catala, Rafael (583)
Söllner, Alfons, 39
Solomon, J. Fisher, 442
Somerset, J.A.B., 171
Somerville, Robert, 130–1
Sommer, Elyse, 89
Sommer, Mike, 89
Sontag, Susan, 576
Sorensen, Katherine M., 446
Sørensen, Knud, 93
Sornicola, Rosanna, 83
Sorrell, Paul, 348–9
Sorrentino, Gilbert, 576
Sorrentino, Paul, 561
Sotto, Wiveca, 360–1
Soukhanov, Anne H., 89
de Souza, Dudley, 679, 680
Sowerby, Robin, 347
Soyinka, Wole, 688(2)
Spacks, Patricia Meyer, 351, 362, 365, 372, 374, 375, 400
Spalding, Frances, 512
Spanier, Sandra Whipple, 638
Spariosu, Mihai, 581
Speake, Jennifer, 200
Spector, Sheila A., 385
Spector, Stephen J., 448
Spekkens, Hubert J., 170
Spence, Joe, 464
Spencer, Andrew, 74
Spencer, Sandra, 440, 465
Spender, Lynne, 704
Sperry, Roger, 57
Spevack, Marvin, 95, 217–18
Spiller, M.R.G., 159
Spivack, Charlotte, 173
Spivack, Gayatri, 43
Splendore, Paolo, 697
Spolsky, Ellen, 105
Spoo, Robert, 613
Sportliche, Dominique, 79
Spriet, Pierre, 236
Springer, Mary Doyle, 620
Spurr, David, 522
Squires, Ann, 129
Squires, Michael, 442
Stacey, Jackie, 35
von Stackelberg, Jürgen *see* Graeber, Wilhelm (336)
Stafford, David, 484
Stafford, Fiona, 353–4
Stafford, William, 455, 601
Stallybrass, Peter, 265–6
Stanford, Michael, 287
Stanley, E.G., 56–7, 73, 85, 86, 90, 95, 122, 131, 141
Stanton, Michael N., 399, 440
Stape, J.H., 492
Starosta, Stanley, 54, 77
Starzyk, Lawrence J., 413(3), 416–17
de Stasio, Clotilde, 450
States, Bert O., 534
Staub, Michael, 651
Stavely, Keith W.F., 294
Staves, Susan, 348
Stavropoulos, Janet C., 244
Steadman, Ian, 699
Steele, A., 720
Steele, Elizabeth, 509
Steele, Peter, 359
Steele, Ross, 53, 66
Steen, Sara Jayne, 285
Steer, Francis, 143
Stein, Arnold, 201
Stein, Dieter, 91
Stein, Edwin, 396
Stein, Gabriele, 55
Steiner, Wendy, 627–8
Steinman, Lisa M., 620
Stemmler, Theo, 161
Stephanson, Raymond, 373
Stephens, Donald, 729
Stephens, John, 180
Sterling, Eric, 213
Stern, Frederick C., 642
Stern, Gerald, 585
Stern, Laurent, 38
Stern, Robert, 14
Sternlicht, Sanford, 495
Steven, Laurence, 724–5
Stevens, Carolyn, 465
Stevens, Elizabeth, 131
Stevens, Martin, 172
Stevens, Paul, 300

Stevenson, John Allen, 371, 445, 449
Stevenson, Juliet, 226
Stevenson, Kay Gilliland, 304–5
Stevenson, Randall, 529
Stewart, Maaja A., 366, 644–5
Stewart, Mary Margaret, 353(2), 366
Stewart, Max, 523
Stewart, Susan, 14
Stich, K.P., 721
Stiles, Patrick, 70–1
Stilz, Gerhard, 682
Stimpson, Catharine R., 29
Stocker, Margarita, 302, 328
Stockwell, Robert P., 53, 72
Stoddard, E.W., 385–6
Stoicheff, R. Peter, 624
Stokes, John, 459, 460, 468
Stokes, Myra, 149
Stolz, Benjamin A., 17
Stone, Brian, 141, 143, 153, 153–4
Stone, Donald D., 417, 447, 453
Stone, Harry, 450
Stone, Paul R., 349–50
Stonehill, Brian, 580
Storey, Graham, 423, 436, 439
Storey, Mark, 4, 413
Storm, Melvin, 190
Storme, Julie A., 372
Stout, Harry S., 557
Stout, Michael, 264
Stovel, Nora Foster, 536
Stowell, Sheila, 467
Stratton, Florence, 686
Straub, Kristina, 373
Straus, Barrie Ruth, 187–8
Strauss, Dietrich, 157
Strauss, Jennifer, 183
Strauss, Wolfgang, 55
Strawbridge, Sheelagh, 455
Strier, Richard, 201, 212, 276
Stringer, Gary A., 280
Strohm, Paul, 164
Strong, Anna Louise, 576
Stroupe, John H., 660–1, 661
Stuber, Florian, 372
Stuhlmann, Gunther, 638
Stump, Roger W., 101
Stuprich, Michael, 364
Sturm, Ernest *see* Sartre, Jean-Paul (39)
Stuurman, Frits, 81
Styan, John L., 655
Style, O-lan, 684
Suhamy, Henri, 245
Sullivan, David, 286
Sullivan, Ernest W. II, 279–80, 308
Sullivan, Michael P., 559
Sullivan, Walter, 620
Sullivan, William J., 538
Summers, Claude J., 276, 278, 279, 296
Summers, Della, 97
Summerson, John, 344
Sundquist, Eric J., 568
Super, R.H., 443, 452
Suphi, Menekse, 71
Surette, Leon, 522
Sutherland, John, 4, 43, 434, 434–5, 436
Suvin, Darko, 483
Svarny, Erik, 597–8
Svensson, Örjan, 99–100
Swaim, Kathleen M., 301, 306
Swallow, Helen, 97
Swan, Toril, 80
Swann, Charles, 442, 564
Swann, Joseph, 712
Swann, Karen, 386
Swann, Marjorie E., 189
Swartzlander, Susan, 538–9, 648
Swayze, Walter E., 723
Sweet, Timothy, 556
Swift, Amanda, 531
Swords, Barbara W., 403
Sykes, J.B., 98
Symes, Michael, 344
Symons, Julian, 507
Szechi, David, 341–2
Szegedy-Maszák, Mihály, 581
Szymanek, Bogdan, 73–4
Taavitsainen, Irma, 141
Tabachnick, Stephen E., 487–8
Tacey, David J., 710
Tagg, John, 21
Taggart, John, 624
Tagliamonte, Sali, 64
Tait, Margaret, 400
Takami, Ken-ichi, 79, 81
Takese, Fumiko, 373
Talbot, Norman, 387
Tambling, Jeremy, 18
Tanner, John S., 303
Tanner, Stephen L., 562
Tanner, Tony, 12, 576
Tanselle, G. Thomas, 4, 5, *see also* Hayford, Harrison (566)
Tarbox, Katherine, 517
Tarrieu, Yannick, 738
Tarvers, Josephine Koster, 146
Tarvin, William L., 525
Tate, Alison, 521–2, 598
Taverdet, Gérard, 101
Tavormina, M. Teresa, 144
Taylor, Anthony Brian, 213, 245
Taylor, Apirana, 749
Taylor, Dennis, 69–70, 421
Taylor, Gary, 221
Taylor, J. Golden, 551
Taylor, Jenny Bourne, 446–7
Taylor, John Russell, 529(3), 536
Taylor, Kenneth, 81
Taylor, Mark C., 23
Taylor, Patrick, 679
Taylor, Paul Beekman, 185, 193
Taylor, Richard, 41
Teachout, Terry, 504
Tebbel, John, 551
Teich, Mikuláš, 383
Temmer, Mark, 363
Temple-Thurston, Barbara, 697
Tener, J., 720
Tengrove-Jones, T., 527
Tennant, Stephen, 626–7
Tennenhouse, Leonard, 228
Tennyson, G.B., 426
Terry, Judith, 403
Teskey, Gordon, 292
Tetzeli von Rosador, Kurt, 437
Teunissen, John J., 631
Thacker, Robert, 725
Thaddeus, Janice Farrar, 368

Thesing, William B., 420
Thibault, Paul J., 102
Thickstun, Margaret Olofson, 210, 332
Thiébaux, Marcelle, 141
Thieme, John, **677–84**, 684, 727, **733–9**
Thomas, Alan, 463
Thomas, Brian, 515
Thomas, Claudia, 314
Thomas, Harry, 589
Thomas, Heather Kirk, 562
Thomas, M. Wynn, 500
Thomas, Noel, 360
Thomas, Patrick, 284
Thomas, Paul R., 191
Thomas, Ron, 600
Thomas, Sidney, 220, 224
Thomas, Sue, 724
Thomason, Sarah Grey, 61
Thompson, Ann, 244
Thompson, E.P., 394
Thompson, James, 401
Thompson, John J., 163
Thompson, Lou, 195
Thompson, Noel, 455–6, 459–60
Thompson, Pauline A., 131
Thompson, Raymond H. *see* Lacy, J. Norris (165)
Thompson, Tommy, 664
Thomson, R.S., 253
Thormählen, Marianne, 323(2)
Thorne, James, 103
Thorne-Thomsen, Sara, 306
Thornton, Bruce S., 445, 495
Thornton, R.K.R., 422
Thornton, Robert, 163
Thorp, Malcolm R., 464
Threadgold, Terry, 20–1, 53, 66, 102
Thron, E. Michael, 407
Throne, Marilyn, 536(3)
Thrower, Norman J.W,, 337
Thumboo, Edwin, 680, 742(2)
Thwaite, Anthony, 526
Tian Jia, 234
Tieken-Boon van Ostade, Ingrid, 91
Tierney, James E., 369
Tiessen, Paul, 715
Tiffin, Chris, 703
Tiffin, Helen, 678, 715
Tigges, Wim, 154
Tillotson, Kathleen, 439, *see also* Storey, Graham (439)
Tillyard, S.K., 509
Timko, Michael, 429
Timmerman, John H., 636
Timms, Edward, 42, 598
Tindall, Gillian, 449
Tinkle, Theresa, 143
Tinkler, John F., 203–4, 337, 360, 370
Tintner, Adeline R., 626
Tippett, Maria, 718
Tipping, Scholm, 561
Titunik, I.R. *see* Stolz, Benjamin A. (17)
Tobin, Mary-Elisabeth Fowkes, 370, 401
Tobin, Yishai, 17
Todd, Janet, 34, 374
Todd, Richard, 477
Todorov, Tzvetan, 15, 17, 599
Tokarczyk, Michelle M., 648
Toles, George, 731
Tomalin, Claire, 511
Tomlin, Frederick, 599
Tonetto, Walter, 705
Tongue, R.K. *see* Nihalani, Paroo (98)
Toolan, Michael J., 101, 104, 107
Topsfield, Valerie, 532
Torgovnick, Mariana de Marco, 647
de Toro, Fernando, 21
Torti, Anna, 140–1
Toth, Emily, 561
Tournier, Jean, 96
Toynbee, Philip, 589
Trapnell, William H., 333
Trapp, J.B., 95
Traub, Valerie, 228–9
Travers, Michael Ernest, 293
Travis, Peter W., 191(2)
Travisano, Thomas J., 589–90
Trease, Geoffrey, 1
Tredell, Nicolas, 43
Treiman, Rebecca, 68
Trela, Dale, 453–4
Trengove, Graham, 103
Trethewey, Eric, 490
Tricomi, Albert H., 115, 258
Tripp, Raymond P. Jr, 126, 189
Troide, Lars E., 374
Trotter, David, 12, 439, 481
Trudgill, Peter, 61
Trumbach, Randolph, 339
Trump, Martin, 698
Trussler, Simon, 327, 529(2), 536–7
Tsomondo, Thorell, 735
Tsur, Reuven, 107
Tucker, E.F.J., 531–2
Tucker, Herbert F., 428–9
Tucker, Kenneth, 267
Tucker, Lindsey, 649–50
Tucker, Margaret, 698
Tufte, Virginia, 308
Tung, Mason, 208
Turcotte, Gerry, 431
Turner, Darwin T., 577, 639
Turner, George W., 98
Turner, Graeme, 701
Turner, James, 276
Turner, James Grantham, 339, 348
Turner, Kenneth, **52–4**, **58–67**
Turner, Margaret E., 726
Turner, Myron, 208, 211
Turville-Petre, Joan, 124
Turville-Petre, Thorlac, 163
Tutt, Ralph, 644
Tuttle, Elaine, 187
Twigg, Alan, 720
Twycross, Meg, 171, 204, 256
Tydeman, William, 535
Tylus, Jane, 211
Ulmer, William A., 386, 613–14
Ulreich, John C. Jr, 311
Underwood, T.L., 331, 332
Updike, John, 575
Uphaus, Robert W., 370
Urgo, Joseph P., 634
Uriagereka, Juan, 54
Urkowitz, Steven, 219–20
Urquhart, Alan, 711
Urry, William, 260
Utz, Hans, 158

Vaché, Jean, 322
Vachek, Joseph, 97
Valcanover, Anna-Francesca, 362
Valdislavic, Ivan, 694–5
Van, Thomas A., 189
Vanandroye, Jocelyne, 97
Vance, John A., 364
Vance, Norman, 413
Van de Veire, Heidi, 353
Van Dussen, Gregory, 340
Van Erven, Eugene, 665–6
Van Herk, Aritha, 723
Van Lancker, Diana, 68
Vanouse, Evelyn Hawthorne, 736
Van Peer, Willie, 102, 590
Van Roey, Jacques, 97
Vansittart, Peter, 487
Van Spankeren, Kathryn, 724
Van Tassel, Mary M., 365
Vantuono, William, 143–4
Van Wart, Alice, 722
Varn, Lyn K., 106
Varney, Andrew, 360
Varty, Anne, 499
Vasey, Lindeth, 503
Vaughan, Alden T., 239
Vaughan, Michael, 698
Vaughan, William, 429
Vauthier, Simone, 720, 721
Veeser, Harold A., 44–5
Vehling, Edward M., 639
Veith, Gene Edward Jr, 281
Velz, John W., 219, 235
Vendler, Helen, 585, 587
Vennemann, Theo, 53, 69, 179–80
Venturo, David F., 352, 366
Veres, Grigore, 431
Vervoort, Patricia, 729
Viator, Timothy J., 227, 330, 352–3, 356(2)
Vickers, Brian, 2–3, 205
Vickrey, John, 126
Vidal, Gore, 653
Vienken, Heinz J., 351, 361
Viereck, Wolfgang, 58, 62, 64, 75, 97
Vieth, David M., 322(2)
Vink, James, 211
Viola, André, 697
Visel, Robin, 681, 686, 697
Voigts, Linda Ehrsam, 118
Voitl, Herbert, 60
Voloshin, Beverly R., 559
Von Albrecht, Michael, 539
Von Maltzahn, Nicholas, 730
Vonnegut, Kurt, 641–2
de Voogd, Peter J., 375(2)
Voorhees, Richard J., 495
Vorda, Allan, 581–2
Voss, Manfred, 85
Vukmirovich, John, 540
Wachsmann, Michael, 234
Waddington, Raymond B., 236
Wade, Michael, 695
Wager, Walter, 654
Wagner, C. Roland, 619
Wagner, Linda W., 607
Wagner, Peter, 374
Wagner-Martin, Linda, 573
Wainscott, Ronald H., 661–2
Waite, Greg, 91, 203
Waith, Eugene M., 270(3)
Wakamatsu, Michiko, 540
Wakelin, Martyn, 52
Wakoski, Diane, 615
Walch, Gunter, 239
Waldron, R.A., 148
Waldron, Ronald *see* Kennedy, Edward Donald (73: 122, 139, 181)
Wales, Kathleen, 102
Walker, Alice, 636
Walker, Alistair, **476–86**
Walker, Cheryl, 730
Walker, Ellen L., 637
Walker, Eric C., 385
Walker, Greg, 202–3
Walker, Julia M., 292
Walker, Kathrine Sorley, 637
Walker, Keith, 322
Walker, Kim, 6, 251–2
Walker, Marshall, 551, 573
Walker, Nancy, 478
Wall, John N., 210, 211, 280
Wall, Kathleen, 2, 298, 723–4
Wall, Stephen, 443
Wallace, David, 137
Wallace, John M., 330
Wallace, Jon, 650
Wallace, Robert, 732
Wallace-Crabbe, Chris, 711
Waller, Adrian, 714
Wallingford, Katharine, 604
Wallner, Björn, 169
Walmsley, John, 58
Walser, Richard, 635
Walsh, David, 8
Walsh, Jeffrey, 579, 579–80
Walsh, Marcus, 307
Walsh, Martin W., 243
Walter, James, 636–7, 700
Walters, Keith, 60
Walton, S. Jean, 515–16
Wandor, Michelene, 537
Wanko, Cheryl, 356
Ward, Carlton, 654
Ward, James X., 265
Wardle, Irving, 654
Ware, Elaine, 636
Ware, Tracey, 399
Warner, Anne, 650
Warner, Anthony R., 78
Warner, Sylvia Townsend, 497(2)
Warner, Tim, 344
Warner-Lewis, Maureen, 736, 738
Warnke, Georgia, 39
Warren, Alan, 518
Warren, Roger, 235, 268
Washington, Gene, 360
Wasserman, George, 324–5
Wasson, John, 255
Waswo, Richard, 212
Watanabe, Shoichi, 85–6
Waterhouse, Ruth, 127
Watermeier, Daniel J., 227
Waters, Catherine, 441
Waters, Frank, 551
Waterston, Elizabeth, 715
Watkins, Daniel P., 387
Watkins, Floyd C., 622
Watkins, Owen C., 331
Watney, Andrew, 181
Watson, Andrew G., 143
Watson, Donald G., 646
Watson, George, 527, 531
Watson, Stephen, 695–6
Watt, R.J.C., **216–23**
Watt, Stephen, 661
Watts, Cedric, 238, 242
Watts, Marjorie, 511
Waugh, Amy L., 493

Wearing, J.P., 468
Weatherby, Harold L., 212
Weaver, Robert, 720
Webb, George, 494
Webb, J. Barry, 232
Webb, R.K., 436
Webb, Tracy, 641
Webel, Charles P. *see* Pippin, Robert (38)
Weber, Donald, 557
Weber, Harold, 319
Weber, Jean Jacques, 106
Wedeles, Judy, 636
de Weever, Jacqueline, 177
Wegelin, Christof, 646
Wegner, Hart L., 481
Weidhorn, Manfred, 538
Weimann, Robert, 44, 202, 226–7, 227, 233
Weinbrot, Howard D., 320, 322, 346
Weiner, Andrew D., 212
Weiner, Edmund, 95
Weinkauf, Mary S., 485
Weintraub, Rodelle, 538
Weintraub, Stanley, 480
Weir, Lorraine, 716
Weisenburger, Steven, 647
Weiss, Timothy, 457
Weissman, Judith, 562
Wellek, René, 1
de Welles, Theodore, 287
Wells, Stanley, 231, 232, 233
Welna, Jerzy, 72
Welsch, Linda K., 627
Welsch, Roger L., 627
Welte, Werner, 94
Wendorf, Richard, 345
Wenzel, Siegfried, 146–7
Werstine, Paul, 216, 222
Wertheim, Stanley, 561
Wesker, Arnold, 1
West, Gilian, 241
West, James L.W. III, 581
West, Michael, 211–12
Westbrook, Perry D., 551
Westfall, Suzanne R., 204
Westlake, Michael, 41
Weston, David, 7
Whale, John, **404–8**
Wharton, C.E., 617–18
Wharton, T.F., 364
Whatley, Gordon, 116
Whealler, Susan C., 314
Wheeler, Alwyne, 345
Wheeler, David, 357, 364
Wheeler, Richard, 259–60
Wheeler, Samuel C. III, 24
Wheeler, Saundra Segan, 417, 452
Whigham, Frank, 258–9
Whitaker, Thomas R., 392
Whitcut, Janet, 53
White, Bruce, 461
White, Harry, 343
White, Hayden, 18
White, Helen Watson, 749
White, Hugh, 150, 155
White, Marian A., 717
White, Michael, 531
White, Norman, 422, 423
White, R.S., 245
White, Richard, 341
Whitebrook, Joel, 39
Whitebrook, Peter, 666
Whitehead, John, 468
Whiteside, Anna, 655
Whitford, Margaret, 29
Whiting, Charles G., 664–5(2)
Whitla, William, 425
Whitman, Jon, 138
Whittaker, Ruth, 518–19, 699
Wicke, Jennifer A., 479
Widdowson, Peter, 485
Widmer, Kingsley, 500
Wiebe, Rudy, 718
Wiebe, Russel, 495
Wieden, Wilfried, 72
Wieland, James, 678, 748
Wieman, John, 58
Wiesenfarth, Joseph, 436
Wiggins, Peter DeSa, 213
Wihl, Gary, 188
Wijenaike, Punyakante, 683–4
Wijesinha, Rajiva, 683
Wilcher, Robert, 246
Wilcox, Helen, **274–89**
Wilcox, Leonard, 664
Wilde, Alan, 14, 519–20, 581
Wilders, John, 230
Wilding, Michael, 298
Wilentz, Gay, 692
Wilhelm, Albert E., 101, 663
Wilhelm, James J., 614
Wilkinson, Jane, 699
Wilkshire, F.M., 357
Willbanks, Ray, 710–11
Willcox, William B., 558
Williams, Carolyn D., 356
Williams, David, 188(2), 530, 535, 723, 737
Williams, Edwin S., 79
Williams, Jeffrey P., 62, 66
Williams, Judith, 444
Williams, Kenny J., 629
Williams, Mark, 710, 745(2), 746
Williams, Michael J.S., 567
Williams, Raymond, 42, 43, 450, 483, 500
Williams, Robert W., 349
Williamson, Henry, 486–7
Williamson, Karina, 375
Williamson, Marilyn L., 240
Willinsky, John, 96
Willis, Kirk, 465
Willis, Peter, 343
Willis, Susan, 233
Wills, Deborah, 513–14
Wilner, Arlene Fish, 372
Wilson, Ann, 664
Wilson, Anne, 152–3
Wilson, David A., 406
Wilson, Elizabeth, 44
Wilson, Gayle Edward, 297
Wilson, Jeremy, 488
Wilson, Katharina M., 277, 284
Wilson, Keith M., 461
Wilson, Milton, 332–3
Wilson, Penelope, 346
Wilson, R. Rawdon, 247
Wilson, Rob, 616
Wilson, Sharon R., 724
Wilson, William A., 429–30
Wimsatt, W.K., 359
Windeatt, Barry, 152, 192
Winkler, K.T., 368
Winn, James A., 346
Winnifrith, Tom, 443, 444
Winstead, Karen A., 164, 184
Winter, Werner, 193
Wirth-Nesher, Hana, 646
Wirtjes, Hanneke, 149–50
Wisenthal, J.L., 538
Wisker, Alistair, **513**, **514–20**

Wisker, Gina, **513**, **514–20**
Witemeyer, Hugh, 601, 611
Witherell, Elizabeth H., 568
Withrington, John, 166
Wittig, Joseph S. *see* Kennedy, Edward Donald (73: 122, 139, 181)
Woddis, Carole, 528–9
Woffen, Susanne Lindgren, 212–13
Wolf, Lothar, 101
Wolf, Richard B., 362
Wolfe, Irmgard H., 665
Wolff, Michael, 436
Wolfram, Walt, 92–3
Wolfson, Susan, 390
Wollen, Peter, 12
Wollenberg, Charles, 635–6
Womersley, David, 367–8
Wood, Andelys, 460
Wood, Derek N.C., 311
Wood, Nigel, 350(2), 356
Wood, Paul A., 501–2
Wood, Robin L., 514
Woodfield, Malcolm, **450–6**, **459–60**
Woodman, Ross, 396
Woodman, Tom, 350
Woodress, James, 626
Woodring, Carl, 539
Woodroffe, Noel, 690
Woods, Stephen, 709–10
Woods, Susanne, 295
Woodson, Thomas, 564
Woodward, G.R., 525
Woolf, D.R., 205, 332
Woolf, Mike, 579
Woolf, Rosemary, 135
Woolford, John, 419
Woolley, David, 360, 361
Worden, Blair, 283
Wormald, Francis, 118
Wormald, Patrick, 118
Worthen, John, 500, 503
Woudhuysen, H.R., **1–8**
Wright, Charles D., 131
Wright, David G., 537
Wright, Derek, 691–2, 692
Wright, Elizabeth, 26
Wright, George T., 231
Wright, John S., 641
Wright, Samuel, 456
Wright, Stephen K., 188
Wright, Terence, 481
Wrigley, Christopher, 152
Wurtele, Douglas J., 188, 189
Wyatt, C.M., 449
Wyke, Clement H., 679
Wyman, Linda, 535
Wynne-Davies, Marion, 524
Wyrick, Deborah Baker, 358
Yaeger, Patricia, 32–3, 445
Yao Zaixiang, 449
Yarbrough, Stephen R., 644
Yerkes, David, 130–1
Yesufu, Abdul R., 693
Yoch, James J., 269
York, Lorraine, 722(2)
Yorke, Barbara, 116
Yorke, Robert, 143
Young, Alan, 727
Young, Alan R., 208, 271
Young, David, 104
Young, David J., 54
Young, R.V., 279
Young, Robert, 45
Young, Thomas Daniel, 620–1
Youngson, A.J., 344
Younis, Raymond Aaron, 299
Yunck, John A., 146–7
Zacharias, Greg W., 297
Zadrozny, Mark, 1
Zahava, Irene, 478
Zaiser, Rainer, 534
Zapf, Hubert, 534, 659
Zeeman, Nicolette, 135–6, 182
Zeigler, Donald, 100
Zeiss, Cecelia Scallan, 482
Zelnik, Reginald E., 337
Zha Peide, 234
Zhang Longxi, 457–8
Zhang Siyang, 243
Ziegler, Heide, 576
Ziff, Larzer, 557
Zimbardo, Rose A., 172
Zinnes, Harriet, 614
Ziolkowski, Jan, 139–40, 181
Zipes, Jack, 38
Zirker, Herbert, 723
Zirker, Malvin R., 366–7
Zuber-Skerritt, Ortrun, 713(2)
Zukofsky, Louis, 653
Zukon, Sharon, 39
Zumthor, Paul, 141
Zunder, William, 278–9
Zwicker, Steven N., 275, 338
Zwicky, Arnold, 67–8, 77–8
Zwicky, Fay, 705

Index II. Authors and Subjects Treated

N.B. Material not seen by the contributors is not indexed.

Authors such as Chinua Achebe and Sandra M. Gilbert, who are both critics and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold represents the main entry for a particular author; numbers in brackets e.g. 346(2) indicate the number of times the author or subject is referred to on a particular page. Under each author subjects are grouped showing the author's relationship first with other authors and secondly with other subjects; the author's characteristics follow, and finally the works themselves are listed. Periodicals are indexed under the general heading 'Periodicals' and not under title.

Abbey Theatre, Dublin, 530; and Synge, 540
Abish, Walter, 575
Aborigines, 680; culture, 703; drama, 703; literature, 680; poetry, 702
Abrahams, Peter, 695; *Wild Conquest*, 696
Abrams, M.H., 574
absence: in Tennyson, 432
absurd: in Pinter, 537
absurdism, 582
academic detective fiction, 484–5, *see also* campus novel
academy *see* institutions; university
accents: Northern English, 59
Achebe, Chinua, 489, 687(2), **689–90**, 744; *Things Fall Apart*, 689, 689–90
Acker, Kathy, 651; *Empire of the Senseless*, 651
Ackland, Valentine, 497
acoustic phonetics, 67
acrostics: in Milton, 304
Action française, 598
actors and acting, 466; actresses, 468(2), 531; Australian, 707; comedy, 467, 468, 531, 707; Garrick's style, 357; gesture in 18th C drama, 355; 'historical actor', 467; Shakespeare, 226; Shaw, 538; Victorian, 466, 467(2), 468(3)
Actresses' Franchise League, 531
Adams, Ansell, 602
Adams, Edward C.L., 640; *Congaree Sketches*, 640; *Nigger to Nigger*, 640
Adams, John, 557
'adaptation rule', 75
Addison, Joseph, 362; and Pope, 349; *Cato*, 356
Adelphus Adelpha Meter, 117
Adler, Betty, 651
administrator: role in academic detective fiction, 484–5
Admiral's Men, 255, 261
adolescence: in Victorian verse, 412
Adomnán, 119
adoption: in Beckett, 534
Adorno, Theodor, 14, **38**; and the essay, 406; *Aesthetic Theory*, 587
advertising: and 20th C novel, 479; periodicals, 462
advertising language, 102
advice to princes tradition, 159
Ælfric, 132; and Æthelwold, 116; and *Genesis*, 126; language, 57, 86(2)
Aers, David, 145
Aeschylus: and O'Neill, 657, 661; *Oresteia*, 26, 232
aesthetic periodicals, 462
aesthetic poetry, 459
aestheticism: and Wilde, 457–8
aesthetics, 37, 43–4; 'aesthetic alienation', 14; 'aesthetic foregrounding', 17; 'aesthetic ideology', 21–2; aesthetic theory and Milton, 308; and Habermas, 39; feminist aesthetic, 29; German, 37, 42–3; in 17th C, 275; Marcusean, 38; 'paraesthetics', 24–5
Æthelthryth, 119; cult of, 131
Æthelwold, 116
Africa: perception by Europe, 694
African literature, **684–700**
Afro-American literature, 574(2), **639–41**, **649–50**, *see also* black literature

Afro-American poetics, 583
afterlife: ME, 140
Agee, James: *Let Us Now Praise Famous Men*, 651
ageing *see* elderly
agit-prop theatre: Nigerian, 690
Agrarianism, 405–6, 582, 603, 620–1, 621
Aiken, Conrad, **587–8**, 594
Akenside, Mark, 353
Akikiwe, Nnamdi, 691
Alain de Lille: *De planctu naturae*, 138
Alain-Fournier, 594
Albee, Edward, **654**, 665; and Hollingsworth, 731; *Who's Afraid of Virginia Woolf?*, 654, 665
Albright, Daniel, 430
alchemy: and Hawthorne, 564
Alciato, Andrea, 207
Alcuin: *Liber de Virtutibus et Vitiis*, 131
Aldhelm: *De laude virginitatis*, 116
Aldington, Richard, 594
Aldred: language, 57
Aldrich, Henry, 308
Alexander, Bill, 236
Alexander, Mrs *see* Hector, Anne
Alexander, Peter, 219–20
Alfau, Felipe: *Locos*, 576
Alfred: and Boethius, 123; Restoration drama on, 115; Prefaces and Epilogues, 131
Algren, Nelson: *Never Come Morning*, 641–2
Ali, Ahmed: *Land of Twilight*, 682; *Rats and Diplomats*, 681; *Twilight in Delhi*, 682
Alianak, Hrant, 732
allegory: OE, 129–30; ME, 138, 140, 147, 187; Elizabethan, 264–5; in Fielding, 373; in Keats, 386–7; in Spenser, 212–13; in Swift, 360; post-colonial, 677–8, 736
Allen, Harold B., 55
Allen, Judson, 150
alliteration: in *Beowulf*, 125
alliterative style: and Katherine Group, 169; and Langland, 136; ME, 143, 147; Middle Scots poetry, 157
allusion: in Chaucer, 177, 186, 187; in Pope, 348
d'Alpuget, Blanche: *Turtle Beach*, 681(2)
alternative theatre, 665–6, *see also* experimental theatre
Althusser, Louis, **41–2**; 'Machiavelli's Solitude', 41
Altieri, Charles, 618
Altman, Joel, 237
Aluko, T.M.: *Wrong Ones in the Dock*, 687
Alvarez, A., 607
Amadi, Elechi, **690**
ambiguity: in Chaucer, 189, 197
Ambler, Eric, 484
America: and Arnold, 451; and Dickens, 466; and Milton, 292, 294; English authors' attitude to Americans, 481; south-western *see* south-western United States
American English, 62(4), 66(2), 68(2), 69; Americanisms in *OED*, 91–2; black, 58, 64, 75; grammatical comparison with British English, 92; pronunciation, 67; regional, 60, 96
American Indian *see* Amerindian
American literature: 20th C, **573–666**; before 1900, **549–69**; Depression, 706
American place names, 100, 101
American Renaissance, 554
American Revolution, 557
American West, 551, 562–3
American-Jewish literature *see* Jewish-American literature
Amerindian culture: Canada, 718
Amerindian English, 62
Amerindian loan-words, 94
Amerindians: and Shakespeare, 239
Ames, William: and Milton, 301
Amis, Kingsley, 480–1, 526; *Jake's Thing*, 481
Ammons, A.R., 583, 587
anagnorisis, 3
anal imagery: Hau'ofa, 750
analysis: concept of, 16
Anand, Mulk Raj: *Untouchable*, 740
anarchism: in Shakespeare, 245; in Victorian and Edwardian media, 464–5
Ancrene Riwle, 70
Ancrene Wisse, 136
Anderson, Jessica, 711
Anderson, John, 77
Anderson, Judith, 204
Anderson, Perry, 16
Anderson, Robert, 665
Anderson, Sherwood, 107–8, **629**; and Toomer, 639; *Marching Men*, 629; *Mid-American Chants*, 629; *Windy McPherson's Son*, 629; *Winesburg, Ohio*, 629(2)
Andreas, 86, 127
Andreini, Giovanni Batista: *L'Adamo*,

308
Andrewes, Bishop Lancelot: and T.S. Eliot, 523; sacred grand style, 205
androgyny: 16th C, 265; in Tennyson, 428
anecdotes: ME, 141
anger: and Swift, 359
Angira, Jared: *Cascades*, 694
Anglican Reformation *see* Reformation
Anglicanism: 17th C, 281; 18th C, 365
Anglo-Caribbean English, 66, *see also* Caribbean English
Anglo-Dutch linguistics: 17th C, 56
Anglo-Irish identity: Swift, 359–60
Anglo-Irish literature, 482, 482–3, 528
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, 84, 131
animals: and Goldsmith, 368; animal imagery, 232
Annot and John, 161
Anouilh, Jean: *The Lark*, 539
antedatings: *OED*, 91, 164
anthologies, **4**
Anthony, Michael: *All that Glitters*, 737
Anthropological Institute, 450–1
anthropology: and Dickey, 591; and Ellison, 641; Victorian writing, 450–1, 458
anthropomorphism: in language of poetry, 107
anti-criticism, 16–17
anti-feminism, in Chaucer, 192
anti-historicism, 182
anti-Jacobin novel, 385
anti-Semitism: and Pound, 609, 614
Antin, Mary, 575
antinomianism: in Shakespeare, 237
antiquity: and Victorian fiction, 437
anxiety of authorship, 417
anxiety of influence, 414
aphorism: in Bacon, 286
apocalypse: and W. Golding, 516
apocope: in Chaucer, 179
Apocrypha: Wisdom books, 145
Apollonius of Tyre (OE), 93
Apollonius of Tyre (Latin), 93, 156
Apple, Arnold, 733
Apple, Max, 581, 581–2; *The Propheteers*, 581–2
Aquinas, St Thomas: and Milton, 301
Arabian Nights: literature of, 2
Arasanayagam, Jean, 683
Arbuckle, James, 360
Arbury Hall, Nuneaton: manuscripts, 253
Arbus, Diane, 730
archaeology: and Pater, 458; and J.C. Powys, 514; AS, 119; of English language, 52
Archer, William, 327
architecture: metaphor of, 481; OE, 120
argument structure, 74
Ariosto, Ludovico, 211; and Spenser, 213; *Orlando Furioso*, 213
aristocracy: and Byron, 390; in AS England, 119–20
Aristotle: and Marvell, 283; and Milton, 310; and Shakespeare, 236
Aristotle's Master-Piece, 339
Armah, Ayi Kwei, **691–2**; *The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born*, 691(2); *F-R-A-G-M-E-N-T-S*, 691; *The Healers*, 692(2); *Two Thousand Seasons*, 691, 691–2
Arnold, Frances: letters, 466
Arnold, Matthew, 413(2), **413–17**, **451–3**, 601; and Blake, 460; and Byron, 391; and Hardy, 421; and O'Neill, 659; and Ovid, 413; and Wordsworth, 458; attributed works, 416; criticism, 451–2, 452–3; letters, 415; periodical writing, 466; prose, 416; validity of criticism, 451–2; *Culture and Anarchy*, 453; 'Dover Beach', 417, 421; 'The Dream', 415; *Empedocles*, 414, 415(2), 416, 417(2); *Essays*, 458; *Friendship's Garland*, 452, 466; *The Function of Criticism*, 452; 'In Utrumque Paratus', 414; 'Literature and Science', 453; 'Obermann' poems, 414; *On Translating Homer*, 451, 466; 'Palladium', 415; 'Resignation', 415; 'The Scholar-Gipsy', 415, 417; 'Self-Dependence', 414; *Sohrab and Rustum*, 415; 'The Study of Poetry', 416, 452
Ars praedicandi, 159; and Herbert, 281
art: Australian, 345; in 18th C England, 344, 345; in First World War, 480; Milton's legacy, 292; Renaissance, 200–1; theory of, 18th C, 345, *see also* visual arts
art history: 18th C American writing on, 559; and poststructuralism, 41; and the press, 461; feminist, 31
Artaud, Antonin: and O'Neill, 661
Arthurian legend: and 19th C poets, 424; and Chaucer, 188; Victorian tradition, 429
Arthurian literature, 152–3, 154–5, 165, 399; kingship in, 153–4
artifice: Elizabethan, 202
artificial intelligence, 20
Arvatov, B., 41

Ashbery, John, 575, 583, 584–5, 587, **588**; 'Self-Portrait in a Convex Mirror', 584
Ashton, Frederick, 299
Ashton-Warner, Sylvia, 745
Asia: and English writers, 494–5
Asian literature in English, 684; *see also individual countries*
aspectual systems, 80(2)
Asquith, Raymond, 487
The Assembly of Ladies, 164
Astell, Mary, 277
Astley, Thea, 710–11, 719; *An Item from the Late News*, 709
astrological literature: ME, 141
astronomy, 337; and Spenser, 211; ME, 194
Aswell, Edward C. and Wolfe, 635
atomic war fiction, 483, *see also* nuclear fiction; war literature
Atterbury, Francis, 307
attribution studies, **8**; principles of author attribution, 361; Arnold juvenilia, 416; Blake, 384, 385; Cibber, 356(2); Defoe, 361; *Edmund Ironside*, 252–3; *Gawain* poems, 144; 'The Mad Monk', 382; *Marforio*, 357; pamphlets, 18th C, 361; possible Tennyson poem, 431; Renaissance pastoral, 207; Shakespeare, 222(2), 241(2); *Sir Thomas More*, 252; Webster, 251; works printed by Pynson, 195
Atwood, Margaret, 478, 679, 715, 718, 719, **724–5**; and Callisto myth, 723–4; poetry, **730**; *Bluebeard's Egg*, 721, 724; *The Edible Woman*, 724; *Lady Oracle*, 724(2); *Surfacing*, 724(3); *True Stories*, 730; *Two-Headed Poems*, 730
Auchinloss, Louis, **644**; *The Winthrop Covenant*, 644
auctor: Chaucer's, 178, 195
Auden, W.H., 503, **525**, 527, 575, 585; *The Sea and the Mirror*, 525
audience: and narrator in Chaucer, 193; and Towneley cycle, 172; Chaucer, 191; Goldsmith, 357; Jonson, 264; D.H. Lawrence, 502–3; ME moralities, 172–3; Shakespeare, 230; Shepard, 664; Synge, 540, *see also* readers
audio *see* media
Auerbach, Erich, 18, 33
Augustan literature, 337, 364; and Naipaul, 734
Augustine of Hippo, Saint, 479; and Herbert, 281; Augustinian negative, 150; *dissimilitudo*, 125; theory of rhetoric, 205
Austen, Henry: letters, 403
Austen, Jane, 15, **400–3**, 704; and Darwinism, 436; and Lord Stanhope, 399; juvenilia, 403; syntax, 106; *Emma*, 401, 402(2); *Lady Susan*, 402; *Mansfield Park*, 403, 436; *Northanger Abbey*, 403; *Persuasion*, 402, 445; *Pride and Prejudice*, 106, 436; *The Watsons*, 402
Austin, Gilbert: *Chironomia*, 355
Austin, J.L., 105
Australia: critical tradition, 700; English 19th C comedians in, 468; image in literature, 701–2, *see also* Aborigines
Australian English, 63, 98; dictionary, 98(2); pidgin English, 66
Australian literature, 680–1, **700–14**; and Canadian literature, 702, 719
Australian theatre: women in, 468
authorial experience: Defoe, 371
authorial power: Byron, 389–90
authority: and Sidney, 201; in Chaucer, 178, 183, 190, 193; in Friel, 536; in M. Moore, 606; in Shakespeare's theatre, 226–7, 227
authorship, 352, 364; anxiety of, 417; disputed *see* attribution studies; medieval, 137
autobiography, 481; 17th C, 288, 319; 19th C Victorian, 451; 19th C working class, 464; genre of, 1; and adolescence, 737; and Canadian literature, 721; and De Quincey, 406–7; and history, 693; and Hoccleve, 156–7; and D.H. Lawrence, 500; and A. Munro, 725; and stereotyping, 40; American, 550, 554; Australian, 713; in South Africa, 695; Jewish-American, 575; television representation, 486; women's, 32, 362, *see also* self
auxiliaries, 91
avant-garde, 45; Canadian, 728–9; politics of, 42; Russian, and Pound, 613
Avery, Gillian, 1
aviation: and Shaw, 538
The Avowing of King Arthur, 154
Awoonor, Kofi, 687; and Soyinka, 689; *This Earth, My Brother*, 692
Ayckbourn, Alan, **531–2**; *Chorus of Disapproval*, 531–2; *Woman in Mind*, 531–2
Aytoun, W.E. *see* Bon Gaultier

Bâ, Mariama, 686, 692
Babcock, Charlotte Farrington, 179
Bachelard, Gaston, 12, 415
Bacon, Francis, 201–2, **286**; *Essays*, 286
Bagford, John, 5
Bail, Murray: 'The Drover's Wife', 719
Bakhtin, Mikhail, **40**, 648; and Maniam, 680; and Meredith, 447; and Milton, 306; and Pirsig, 646; and Pope, 348(2); and Schlegel, 460; and Todorov, 15; and carnival, 324–5, 533; and dialogue, 452, 491; and discourse, 452; and mass-cultural critique, 14; and postmodernism, 477; and Restoration drama, 317; and stylistics, 102; and the novel, 15
Bal, Mieke, 18–19, 510
Baldwin, James, 2; and L. Hughes, 640
ballad dialogue, 103
ballads: *see also* street ballads
Balzac, Honoré de: and Marx, 44
Bangladeshi literature, 681
Banks, Joseph: and the Revesby Sword Play, 357
Bannatyne, George, 157–8
Banville, John, 482
Baraka, Imamu Amiri, 583
Barbauld, Anna Laetitia: *Hymns in Prose for Children*, 368–9
Barbour, John: *The Bruce*, 157, 158(2)
Baring, Maurice, 495(3); 'Cat's Cradle', 495
Baris, Sharon, 619
Barkentin, Marjorie (and Sayler): *Ulysses in Nighttown*, 506
Barker, George, 722
Barker, Granville, **532**; *The Madras House*, 532
Barlow, Nora, 454–5
Barnard, John, 327
Barnes, Albert C., 577
Barnes, Julian, 477
Baroja, Pio: and Dos Passos, 633
Barth, John, 575, 576, 581, **646–7**; *Chimera*, 646–7; imagination, 576; *Letters*, 580
Barthelme, Donald, 581
Barthes, Roland, 15, **19–20**, 33, 419, 587; and Chaucer, 190; and Derrida, 23; and Malouf, 709–10; and Spenser, 212; and Wordsworth, 399; autobiography, 19; and humour, 16; and modernism, 13; and postmodernism, 477; *A Lover's Discourse*, 20
Bartholomaeus Anglicus: *De Proprietatibus Rerum*, 167–8
Barton, John, 261, 328
baseball, 403
Bath (city of), 343
Batistisch, Amelia: *Sing Vila in the Mountain*, 746
Battie, William, 340; *Treatise on Madness*, 340
The Battle of Maldon see Maldon, The Battle of
Baudelaire, Charles, 15; and T.S. Eliot, 521; and Swinburne, 433
Baudrillard, Jean, 13; and Heidegger, 14
Baudry, Jean-Louis, 42
Bax, Clifford, 530
Baxter, Richard, 319
The Bayeux Tapestry, 115
Bayly, Lewis: *The Practice of Piety*, 288
Baynes, Thomas Spencer, 433
Baynton, Barbara, 708; 'The Chosen Vessel', 703–4
BBC: Shakespeare and, 226, 233, 244
be, 64(3), 75(2), 80
Beach, Sylvia: and Joyce, 504–5
Beardsley, Aubrey, 461–2, 462
Beats, 652; and Rexroth, 614
Beauchemin, Yves: *Le Matou*, 726
Beaumont, Sir Francis: and mannerism, 257; and Ovid, 210; editorial matters, 6; *The Masque of the Inner Temple and Gray's Inn*, 271; (with Fletcher), **267–8**; proof-reading procedures, 252; *The Knight of the Burning Pestle*, 267; *The Maid's Tragedy*, 250–1, 267; *Philaster*, 267
Becker, Ernst, 489–90
Becker, Jillian, 697
Becket, T. (bookseller), 352
Beckett, Samuel, 2(2), 476, 477, 482, 505, **515–16**, 529, 536; and Hollingsworth, 731; and Merwin, 605; and Milton, 308; and O'Neill, 659; and postmodernism, 477; manuscripts, 532; plays, **532–4**; short fiction, 482; *Eleutheria*, 516; *Endgame*, 533, 534; *First Love*, 515–16; *How It Is*, 516; *Krapp's Last Tape*, 533(2); *Murphy*, 516; *Not I*, 533; 'Still', 584; *That Time*, 533; *Waiting for Godot*, 308, 534(2); *Watt*, 516
Beckford, William, 343; *Vathek*, 389
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell: *Death's Jest Book*, 392
Bede, 119, 122–3; *Collectanea*, 130;

Historia Ecclesiastica, 130(2); *Life of Oswald*, 130; *Vita sancti Cuthberti*, 118
Bedford, Lucy, Countess of, 275
Beer, Gillian, 435, 454
Beerbohm, Max: *Zuleika Dobson*, 436
Beeston, Christopher, 256
Beethoven, Ludwig van: and Romantic literature, 391
Behn, Aphra, 206, 277, 315, 318, 327; *The Lucky Chance*, 327(2); *Oroonoko*, 330(2)
Beissel, Henry: *Inook and the Sun*, 733
Bell, Julian, 509
Bell, Quentin, 509
Bell, Vanessa, 509
Bellaman, Katherine, 605
Belloc, Hilaire: and Baring, 495
Bellow, Saul, 580; and mid-life progress novel, 479
Belsey, Catherine, 45, 317
Bely, Andrey, 644
Benbow, William, 399
Benchley, Robert: and D. Parker, 653
Benedictine Reform, 116
Benjamin, Walter, **38**, 42(2); and Barthes, 20
Benlowes, Edward: and Herbert, 282; *Theophila*, 282
Bennett, Arnold, 481, **493**; *Anna of the Five Towns*, 493; *Clayhanger*, 493; *The Old Wives' Tale*, 493
Bennett, Lerone Jr, 605
Bennett, Louise, 739
Bennett, Tony, 44
Benoit de Sainte-Maure: *Roman de Troie*, 192
Benson, Stella, 496
Bentham, Jeremy, 406; and Pater, 457
Bentley, Richard, 307(2); and Swift, 360
Beowulf, 93, 115, 121(3), 122, 122–3, 123, **124–6**; and Chaucer, 189; and Gower, 156; dating of manuscript, 70; oral aesthetic, 120–1
Beresford, Bruce: *The Fringedwellers*, 680
Berger, Thomas, 166
Berkeley, George, 338, 340; and Swift, 360
Berkeley, Reginald, 530
Berkeley, Lord Thomas, 167
Berliner Ensemble, 536
Berman, Sanford, 653
Bernhardt, Sarah, 468
Bernstein, Charles, 583, 584, 590
Berry, James, 739
Berry, Wendell: 'The Barn', 583
Berryman, John, **588–9**; and Lowell, 603; and Pound, 611; letters, 588–9; *The Dream Songs*, 589; *Homage to Mistress Bradstreet*, 589; *Love and Fame*, 604; *77 Dream Songs*, 589
Bersuire: and Chaucer, 189
Beryn see (The) Tale of Beryn
Betjeman, John, 527
Bevington, David, 237, 264
Beynon, Marion, 717
Bezer, John James: *The Autobiography of One of the Chartist Rebels of 1848*, 464
Biafran war: in Achebe and Okigbo, 690, *see also* war
Bibb, Eloise, 560
Bible: and Carver, 649; and Chaucer, 177; and W. Golding, 516; and Herbert, 281; and Hopkins, 423; and Milton, 294, 303, 306(2); and Pope, 349(2); and Shakespeare, 224, 237, 239, 245; and Spenser, 209, 210; and Steinbeck, 636; and W. Stevens, 617; and Woolf, 510; OE, 118; 18th C paraphrases, 339; blindness in, 129; Hebrew biblical narrative, 18; in 17th C literature, 274; language, 423; translation, 204; Daniel, 306; Ecclesiastes, 245; Isaiah, 349; Job, 209, 339; Matthew, 131; 1 Peter, 128; Proverbs, 186, 239; Psalms, 201, 306; Samuel, 188; Song of Songs, 306
bibliography, **4–8**; bibliographical history, 4; new bibliography, 4
Bierbaumer, Peter, 86
Bildungsroman: adult, 479; Forster, 499
Bili: *Vita Sancti Machuti*, 130–1
binders and bindings, 5, 5–6
bioethics, 263–4
biography: 17th C, 319; and Cavendish, 204; and Hopkins, 423; and Johnson, 363–4, 365–6; and Roper, 204; and fiction, 721–2; bias in, 288(2); biographical myth-making, 31; detail in, 353; genre of, 3; ironic, 478
Bioprogram Hypothesis, 66
Birdsell, Sandra, 718
Birmingham: theatres, 470
Birney, Earle, 728; *Down the Long Table*, 679
bisexuality: in Swinburne, 433
Bishop, Elizabeth, 585, 587, **589–90**; *North*, 590; 'The Unbeliever', 589
black aesthetic, 577(2), 685
black Americans: African heritage, 687
black characters, 560; in 18th C literature, 338–9; in Conrad, 490; in Crane, 561

black English, 62, 63, 64(3), 80; 19th C, 58; American, 66(2), 68–9, 75; in Faulkner, 634; Midlands women, 63
black literature: Afro-American writers, 555, 574(2), **639–41**, **649–50**; American, 554, 555, 560, 584; Australian, 702; South African, 694; women writers, 555, 739
black theatre: in Canada, 732
Black Death, 169
black humour *see* humour
Black Mountain literature, 2
Blackmore, Sir Richard: *Alfred*, 351
Blackmur, R.P., 552–3
Blackstone, Sir William, 340(2)
Blackwood, Basil, 487
Blaise, Clark, 718, 720, 720–1, 721(2)
Blake, N.F., 185
Blake, William, 308(3), 340, 381, **384–5**, 398; 19th C criticism, 460; and Chaucer, 185; and Swinburne, 433; and the French Revolution, 405; and Wordsworth, 393–4; *America*, 384; *The Book of Urizen*, 385; *The Death of Hector*, 384; *The Four Zoas*, 384–5; 'The Great Code of Art', 385; *Milton*, 393–4; 'The Phoenix', 385
Blaser, Robin, 614
Blickling Homilies, 121, 131
Blish, James: *A Case of Conscience*, 483
Bliss, A.J., 121
Bloch, Ernst, **38**
Bloom, Harold, **26**, 510; and the anxiety of influence, 608; and woman writers, 403–4; on primacy of voice, 574; on W. Stevens, 617, 618, 619; *Poetry and Repression*, 587
Bloom, Valerie, 739
Bloomfield, Leonard, 17, 57
Bloomfield, Morton W., 182
Bloomsbury writers, 509
Blount, Charles: *Philostratus*, 323
the blues, 576
Blunden, Edmund: and Japan, 520–1
Bly, Robert, 590
Bobrov, Semyon, 351–2
Boccaccio, Giovanni, 211, 491; and Chaucer, 177–8, 186, 191; representation of Cleopatra, 31; *De Claris Mulieribus*, 191; *Il Filostrato*, 152, 192; *Teseida*, 186
Böcklin, Arnold: and Forster, 499
Boddy, Gillian, 747
Bodenheim, Maxwell, 605
the body: and Faulkner, 634; Barthes and, 19; in Renaissance drama, 258–9, 265–6; in Shakespeare, 243
Boehme, Jacob, 590, 620
Boethius: and Chaucer, 188, 194, 197; and early medieval texts, 123; Boethian myth, 712; *De Consolatione Philosophiae*, 123, 188, 194, 197
Bogdanov, Michael, 237–8
Bogel, Fredric V., 354
Bohemianism: Fitzrovians, 512
Boileau, Nicholas Despreaux: and Pope, 349; *Satire IX Epître X*, 349
Bolingbroke, Henry St John, first viscount, 342; *Idea of a Patriot King*, 356–7
Bolt, Robert, 530
Bolt, Sydney, 103
Bolton dialect, 67, 69
Bon Gaultier (W.E. Aytoun and T. Martin), 413
Bond, Edward, 226, 529, 530, **534**; *Lear*, 534
Le Bone Florence, 154
book illustration *see* illustration
Book of Common Prayer: and 17th C poets, 280; and Milton, 306
The Book of Fame, 195
The Book of Margery Kempe, 136, 168
The Book of Sir Thomas More, 241; authorship, 252
book production: ME, 142(2)
book trade, 4, 5; history, 5, *see also* editing; illustration; publishers and publishing
Boote and Spurre, 253
Booth, Edwin, 227
Borges, Jorge Luis, 482; and Barth, 646; and Naipaul, 734; and realism, 493
Borson, Roo, 729
Boswell, James, 340; and 18th C prostitution, 339; and Johnson, 364; and Nabokov, 644–5; *Journal of a Tour to the Hebrides*, 364, 366; *The Life of Samuel Johnson*, 366, 644–5
botanical terminology: OE, 86, 117
Boucicault, Dion: and Dickens, 440; *Peg Woffington*, 467; *Used Up*, 440
Bour, Isabelle, 340
Bourdieu, Pierre, 43, 46
'bourgeois': and R. Williams, 42
Bove, Paul, 618
Bowen, Elizabeth, 637; and Sarton, 575; 'The Demon Lover', 503; *A World of Love*, 503
Bowering, George, 729, 730; 'Delayed

Mercy', 730; 'Irritable Reading', 730
Bowles, Jane, **643**; *In the Summer House*, 643; *Two Serious Ladies*, 643
Bowles, Paul, **643**, 653
Bowyer Ledgers, 7
Boyd, Martin, 708
Boyer, Abel: *Royal Dictionary*, 95
Boyle, Kay, **638–9**; *Death of a Man*, 639; *His Human Majesty*, 639; *My Next Bride*, 638–9
Brackenridge, Hugh Henry, 559
Brackley, Lady Elizabeth, 275, 325
Bradbury, Malcolm, 507; and campus novel, 480–1
Bradbury, Ray, 579; *Fahrenheit 451*, 483
Bradley, David: *The Chaneyville Incident*, 578
Bradley, F.H.: and T.S. Eliot, 593, 597
Bradstreet, Anne, 277, **556**; elegies, 556; *The Four Monarchies*, 556
Brandt, Di, 718
brasses: emblematic, 208
Brathwaite, Edward Kamau, 733, **738–9**, 739; 'Ogun', 738
Braun, Lois, 718
Brautigan, Richard, 581, 648
Brayne, John, 254
Brazeau, Peter, 618
Bread and Puppet Theater, 666
Brecht, Bertolt, 41, 536; and Beckett, 534; and Bond, 534; and T.S. Eliot, 530; and Friel, 536; and Fugard, 534; and Marlowe, 261; and Milton, 312; *The Caucasian Chalk Circle*, 312; *The Good Woman of Setzuan*, 534; 'Tales of Herr Keuner', 43
Brennan, Christopher, 681
Brenton, Howard, **534**; *Hitler Dances*, 534
da Brescia, Albertano: *De arte loquandi et tacendi*, 310
Breton *Lais*, 152
Brew, Kwesi: *The Shadows of Laughter*, 692
Brewer, Derek, 152
bricolage: in D.G. Rossetti, 425
Bridger, Bub, 745
Bridges, Robert, **417**, 520; *Growth of Love*, 417; 'London Snow', 520
Bridgewater, Earl of, 297(2)
Brieux, Eugène: and Shaw, 538
Bright, Timothy: *Treatise on Melancholy*, 246
Brik, O., 41
Brink, André: *A Dry White Season*, 697; *Rumours of Rain*, 697
Bristol: theatre companies, 255
Britain: in Australian literature, 708
British English: grammatical comparison with American English, 92
Brittain, Vera, **498**; letters, 498
Brome, Alexander: verse satire, 284
Brontë, Anne, **443**, 445, 450
Brontë, Branwell, 443, 445(2)
Brontë, Charlotte, 435, **443–4**, 450; and Defoe, 450; and M. Heger, 443; and Rhys, 518; juvenilia, 443; poetry, 417; *Jane Eyre*, **444**, 450, 518; *Villette*, 104, **444**
Brontë, Emily, 417–18, **443–4**, 450, 503; *Wuthering Heights*, 417, 417–18, 436, **444–5**, 450, 509–10
Brook, Peter, 226, 530, **534–5**
Brooke, Arthur, 235
Brooke, Fulke Greville, Lord *see* Greville, Fulke
Brooke, Rupert, 479; and neo-pagans, 480
Brooke-Rose, Christine, 478
Brooks, Gwendolyn, 574
Brooks, Van Wyck, 563
Bropho, Robert: *Fringedwellers*, 680
Brougham, Henry, 390
Brown, Anna: Scottish ballads, 103
Brown, Carrie, 717
Brown, Charles Brockden, 551–2, 552, **559**, 559; *Arthur Mervyn*, 552; *Edgar Huntly*, 559(2); *Wieland*, 559
Brown, Ford Madox: and Byron, 391
Browne, Hablot Knight (Phiz), 440
Browne, Maurice, 654
Browne, Sir Thomas, **287**; and Poe, 567; sacred grand style, 205
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, 418; letters, 420; *Aurora Leigh*, 412, 418, 418–19, 419; *Casa Guidi Windows*, 418; *Poems 1844*, 418; *The Seraphim*, 418; *Sonnets from the Portuguese*, 419
Browning, Robert, 412, 413, 417, **419–20**; and 20th C poets, 586; and Ovid, 413; and Pound, 608, 610; letters, 420; parody in, 413; plays, 420; *Aurora Leigh*, 425; *Bells and Pomegranates*, 419; *A Blot in the Scutcheon*, 420; 'Christmas Eve', 420; *Dramatic Lyrics*, 419, 420; *Dramatis Personae*, 419; *Men and Women*, 419; 'My Last Duchess', 419; *The Ring and the Book*, 412, 419
Bruce, Lenny, 574
Bruegel, Pieter the Elder: *The Adoration of the Magi*, 623–4

Brunanburh, 122
Brunner, K., 75
Bruno, Giordano, 200; *De vinculis*, 200
Brut chronicles, 167
Brutus, Dennis, 698
Bryher: and H.D., 628
Bryson, Norman, 41
Buc, George, 255
Buchan, John, 481, 484, 727; *These for Remembrance*, 487
Buchan, William: *Advice to Mothers on the Subject of Their Own Health*, 403
Buchanan, Robert, 427, 433
Buck, Pearl S.: *Command the Morning*, 579
Buckingham, George Villiers, second Duke of, 325–6; and Dryden, 321–2; *The Rehearsal*, 321–2, 328(2)
Buckstone, J.B., 467
Bukowski, Charles, 583
Bukowski, Charles, 583
Bullokar, William, 55
The Bulls and the Bears, 356
Bunting, Basil, 525
Bunyan, John, **330–2**, 479; *A Discourse upon the Pharisee and the Publicane*, 331; *Grace Abounding*, 331(4); *The Holy City*, 331; *The Holy War*, 331; *Of Antichrist and His Ruine*, 331; *The Pilgrim's Progress*, 210, 331(2), 332(3); *Seasonable Counsel*, 331
Burbage, James, 254
Burch, Noel, 42
Burchfield, Robert, 90, 94–5
Bürger, Peter, 45
Burgess, James Bland, 358
Burke, Edmund, 343(2), 370, **404–5**, 405, 406
Burke, Kenneth, 17, **40**, 44, 297; *Towards a Better Life*, 585
Burne-Jones, Edward: and Swinburne, 433
Burney, Dr Charles, 369
Burney, Edward, 308
Burney, Fanny, **373–4**; letters, 374; *Camilla*, 373–4; *Cecilia*, 373, 374; *Evelina*, 373
Burns, Robert, 340, **354**; and Arnold, 416, 452; 'The Devil's run awa' wi' the Exciseman', 354(2); 'The Religious Satires', 354
Burroughs, William, 648
Burrow, John, 152
Burton, Robert, 285; and emblems, 208; in *OED*, 92; library, 7–8
business: and A. Smith, 341; language of, 52
But, John, 149
Bute, John Stuart, third earl, 342
Butler, Bishop Joseph, 453
Butler, Marilyn, 400, 401
Butler, Samuel (17th C), **324–5**; verse satire, 284; *Hudibras*, 324–5
Butler, Samuel (19th C), **447**; and Carlyle, 454; autobiography, 451; *Erewhon*, 447; *Erewhon Revisited*, 447; *The Way of All Flesh*, 447, 454
Byatt, Antonia, 478
Byron, George Gordon, Lord, **388–91**; and Arnold, 414–15, 415; and Keats, 386; and Spenser, 399; and Tennyson, 430; poetic techniques, 389; *Beppo*, 389; *Cain*, 392; *Childe Harold*, 382, 389, 389–90, 390, 391; *The Corsair*, 390; *Don Juan*, 388, 391; 'The Dream', 430; *Giaour*, 389; *Heaven and Earth*, 392; *Hebrew Melodies*, 390–1; 'Hints from Horace', 388; *Hours of Idleness*, 390; *The Island*, 388; *Manfred*, 392, 415; *Mazeppa*, 388; *Sardanapalus*, 388; *Siege of Corinth*, 399; 'Stanzas for Music', 388
Bywater, Ingram, 457
Bywaters, David, 329–30
Cable, George W., **561**; *The Grandissimes*, 561(2); *Old Creole Days*, 561
Cadogan, William, 366
Caedmon: *Hymn*, 130
Caesar's Revenge, 246
Cahan, Abraham, 575
Cain, James M., 579
Call, Wathen Mark Wilks, 413
Callisto myth, 2, 723–4
Calverley, Charles Stuart: *Fly Leaves*, 413
Calvin, John: and Bunyan, 332
Calvinism: soteriology, 285
Cambridge: bookselling, 5; Cambridge Platonists, and Arnold, 417; theatre companies, 255
Cambridge, Ada, 704
Camden (London): in Dickens, 440
Camden, William: *Britannia*, 202; *De Connubio Tamae et Isis*, 202
Cameron, Ann, 720
Campbell, Alan: and D. Parker, 653
Campbell, David, 711
Campbell, George, 407; *The Philosophy of Rhetoric*, 340
Campbell, John Logan, 745
Campbell, Joseph, 687, 691

Campbell, Mrs Patrick, 461–2
Campbell, Roy, 695, 696
Campbell, Wilfred, 732
Campion, Thomas, **207**, 277; *The Lord's Masque*, 271
campus novel, 480–1, *see also* academic detective fiction
Canada: English loan-words in francophone Canada, 60; national identity, 717
Canadian literature, 678–9, 679, 684, **714–33**; and Australian literature, 702
cannibalism: treatment in Swift, 361
canon (literary): 18th C literature, 336(2); American, 560, 562, 593, 641; and carnival, 736; Victorian novelists, 434; women and, 29, 33
Canterbury: and Marlowe, 260; Canterbury Cathedral 'Theological' windows, 118–19; language learning in OE period, 116
di Capau, Michael, 600–1
capitalism: and Welty, 637, *see also* commerce; economics; finance; money
Capote, Truman, **643**; and J. Bowles, 643; *In Cold Blood*, 643
Cardiff English, 58
Cardigan Chaucer, 185
Carew, Jan, 733, 738(2)
Carew, Thomas, 270, **280**; *Coelum Britannicum*, 270
Carey, John, 299
Caribbean: language varieties in, 66
Caribbean Creole English, 65
Caribbean English: white, and Hiberno-English, 62, *see also* Anglo-Caribbean English
Caribbean literature, 678–9, 680–1, **733–9**
Caribbean theatre: and Canada, 732
caricature: in Sexton, 616
Carleton, John Louis, 732
Carlyle, Thomas, **453–4**; and Butler (19th C), 447; and Tennyson, 429; essays, 453; letters, 454; manuscripts, 454; *The French Revolution*, 453, 454; *On Heroes and Hero-Worship*, 453; *Sartor Resartus*, 447, 454
Carnegie, Andrew: and Arnold, 451(2); *Triumphant Democracy*, 451
carnival, 16; and Beckett, 533; and Butler, 324–5; and W. Harris, 736; and Ruskin, 460
Carrière, Jean-Claude, 535
Carroll, Joseph: *Mr Bloom and the Cyclops*, 506
Carroll, Lewis, **420**, 450
Carter, Angela: and postmodernism, 477
Carter, Elizabeth, 362
Carthusian Miscellany, 140
Carver, Raymond, 575(2), 581; 'Popular Mechanics', 649
Cary, Henry, first Viscount Falkland: *History of the Life, Reign and Death of King Edward II*, 332
Cary, Joyce, 2, 482, **512**
Cary, Thomas: *Abram's Plains*, 729
case grammar, 58
Cassiodorum: *Institutiones*, 118
Cassirer, Ernst: and W. Stevens, 617–18; *Logic of the Humanities*, 617
casting: Shakespeare, 227
The Castle of Perseverance, 171, 172
Castle, Terry, 371
Castlehaven scandal: and Milton, 298
Castiglione, B.: and Shakespeare, 243; *The Book of the Courtier*, 243
categorial grammar, 54
Cather, Willa, **626–7**; critical writings, 626–7; *Death Comes for the Archbishop*, 626; *My Antonia*, 627; 'The Novel Démeublé', 626–7; *O Pioneers!*, 626, 627; *One of Ours*, 627; *Shadows on the Rock*, 627
Catholic emblem books, 208
Cato Street Conspiracy, 406
Catullus: and Nabokov, 644; and Swinburne, 433; Zukofsky translations, 610
Cavalier poetry, 280
Cavendish, George: *Life and Death of Cardinal Wolsey*, 204
Cavendish, Lady Jane, 275, 325
Cavendish, Margaret, 277, 325
Cavendish, Thomas: travel narratives, 285
Caxton, William: and Malory, 165, 166
Cellier, Elizabeth: *Malice Defeated*, 332; *The Matchless Rogue*, 332
Celtic arts, 120
Celtic myth: and J.C. Powys, 514
Celtic poetry: and Victorian writing, 413
Celtic revival: and Davy, 399
Celtic tradition: and Arnold, 452
censorship, 653; ME, 170–1; American, 557–8; and feminism, 35; and Hardy, 448; in 18th C drama, 357; Middle Scots poetry, 157–8; Renaissance drama, 255(2)
Centlivre, Susanna, 355; *The Adventures of Venice*, 317
Central African literature, 684, **692–4**

de Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel: *Don Quixote*, 476–7
Césaire, Aimé, 685
Chaikin, Joseph, 665
Chamberlain, Joseph, 464
Chambers, Sir Robert: *Course of Lectures on the English Law*, 365
chance: and Sterne, 375; chance encounters in the novel, 510; in Spenser, 211
Chancery Tradition: and Langland, 149
Chandler, John, 399
Chandler, Raymond, 579(2), 637
Chandra, G.S. Sharat, 740
Channel Islands: English in, 62, 97
chanson d'aventure, 139
chapbooks: 18th C, 369(2)
Chapman, George, **265**; and Ovid, 210; *Bussy d'Ambois*, 265; *The Conspiracy and Tragedy of Charles Duke of Byron*, 251; *The Memorable Masque*, 271; *Ouids Banquet of Sence*, 208; *The Widow's Tears*, 265(2)
character types: administrator in academic detective fiction, 484–5; children in Stoppard, 539; criminals and Conrad, 490; elderly detectives, 485; noble peasant in Forster, 499, *see also* black characters; grotesque; Jews in literature; stereotyping; women in drama and theatre; women in literature
characterization: Fielding, 372; in Burney, 374; in Hardy, 448; in James, 565–6; in Shakespeare, 232, 244; in Spenser, 212–13; in Trollope, 443; postmodern, 581
Charke, Charlotte, 355
Charles II, King of England, 319
Charles of Orleans, 161
Charms (OE), 123
Charyn, Jerome, 579
chastity: in Chaucer, 196
Chatterjee, Upamanyu, 744
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 135(2), 136, 140, 150, **177–97**; and Dryden, 319, 320(2); and Gower, 156(2); and Langland, 147; and 18th C authors, 338; and allegory, 138; and ME drama, 170; and Middle Scots literature, 160; dramatic theory of Tales, 186; framing fictions, 139; language, 106–7; manuscripts, 179, 184–5; ME readers of, 164; names in, 177; phonology, 147; puns, 72–3; short poems, 196; sources, 194; structure, 179, 183, 186–7; textual scholarship, 179; *ABC*, 146; *Anelida and Arcite*, 196; *Boece*, 193, 194, 197; *The Book of the Duchess*, 139(2), 178, 179, **195**; *The Canterbury Tales*, 106–7, 179, 180–1, **182–92**; General Prologue, 145, 182, 183, 186(3); The Clerk's Tale, 184, 185, **188–9**; The Franklin's Tale, 177–8, 179, 185, **189**; The Friar's Tale, 188(3); The Knight's Tale, 177–8, 178, 186(2), 186–7, 187, 192; The Man of Law's Tale, 187(2); The Manciple's Tale, 178, 183, 183–4; The Merchant's Tale, 185; The Miller's Tale, 87, 182, 183, 187; The Monk's Tale, 190–1, 191; The Nun's Priest's Tale, 178–9, 183, 185, **191–2**, 191; The Pardoner's Tale, 138(2), 182, 183, 183–4, 184, 190; The Parson's Tale, 192; The Physician's Tale, 183, **189–90**; The Prioress' Tale, 190; The Shipman's Tale, 190; The Squire's Tale, 189; The Summoner's Tale, 179–80, 188; The Tale of Melibee, 160, 184, 190; The Tale of Sir Thopas, 184; The Wife of Bath's Prologue and Tale, 178, 180, 183, 183–4, 185(2), **187–8**; *The Complaint of Mars*, 196; *The Envoy to Bukton*, 197; *Equatorie of the Planetis*, 194; *The House of Fame*, 139, 178, 183, **195**; *The Legend of Good Women*, 156, 192, 195; *The Parliament of Fowls*, 180, 180–1; *Romaunt of the Rose*, 194; *To My Purse*, 196; *To Rosamounde*, 196; *Treatise on the Astrolabe*, 194; *Troilus and Criseyde*, 136(2), 152, 164, 177–8, 178–9, 179(3), 180–1, 182, **192–4**; *Truth*, 184, 197
de Chauliac, Guy: *Great Surgery*, 169
Cheron, Louis, 308
Cherry, Deborah, 431
Chesley, Gene, 654
Chester cycle, **171**
Chesterfield, Philip Dormer Stanhope, fourth earl: and language, 365
Chesterton, G.K., 466, **495–6**; and biography, 439–40; as critic, 495; parodies, 108; *Charles Dickens*, 439–40; *Robert Browning*, 495–6
Chestre, Thomas: *Sir Launfal*, 154
Le Chevalier de la charrette, 190–1
Chicago: and S. Anderson, 629; Chicago Renaissance, 629
child abuse, 36, *see also* seduction
children: and Dickens, 436; and G. Eliot,

443–4; and the Brontës, 443–4; as heroines in Australian literature, 705; in Stoppard, 539
children's language, 59, 78–9; narrative, 104
children's literature, 1, 231, 406; and Hoban, 575; and Stein, 628; Austen's reading, 403; discourse of, 104; fantasy fiction, 152; illustration, 7; Jarrell, 600–1; Kipling, 493; J.D. Stephen, 509; Woolf, 509
Chin Kee Onn, 680
China: and Orwell, 513; Shakespeare in, 234
Chinese loan-words, 94
Chinweizu, 685, 687, 688
Chirol, Valentine, 464
Chitnis, A., 341
chivalric romance: Renaissance, 205–6
chivalry, 187
Chomsky, Noam, 54, 57
Chopin, Kate, 549, **560–1**; *The Awakening*, **560–1**
Chrétien de Troyes: *Perceval*, 152–3; *Yvain*, 152–3
Christ (OE), 122–3, 123
Christian writers: Japan, 495
Christianity: and Arnold, 451; and Milton, 302; and Synge, 539; in Achebe, 689–90; in Butler, 447; in Shakespeare, 244, *see also* religion
Christopher, John, 483
chronicle, English: decline of, 205
church: and More, 203; church naming practices, 101; in Scotland, 18th C, 354
Churchill, Caryl, 529, **535**
Churchill, Charles: and Pope, 347
Churchill, Winston, 538
Cibber, Colley, **356**; attributed works, 356; *Damon and Phillida*, 356; *The Rival Queans*, 356
Cicero: and Milton, 297; *Ad Herennium*, 297
circulation: Victorian novel, 439
the city: American, 553, 578, *see also* Bath; Dublin; Edinburgh; London
city comedy: women in, 259
city tragedy: Ford, 269
civic humanism, 341
Cixous, Hélène, 34, **35**, 620, 698
Clanvowe, Sir John: *The Cuckoo and the Nightingale*, 164
Clare, John, **399**; 'Narrative Verses', 399
Clark, Andrew, 487
Clark, J.P.: *Song of a Goat*, 690
Clarke, Gillian, 528
Clarke, Marcus, 681
Clarke, Mrs (of Hobart), 468
class: and T.S. Eliot, 521–2, 594; and history, 42; and Hood, 421–2; and periodical readership in 19th C, 463; and poetic language, 45; and H.G. Wells, 504; elite and Fielding, 373; in Atwood, 724; in Austen, 401; in Bâ, 692; in Dickens, 440; in Howells, 565; in D.H. Lawrence, 501; in Renaissance drama, 251; in Shakespeare, 228, 232, 240, 243; in Shaw and Friel, 536, *see also* middle class; working-class writing
classical civilization: and 17th C poetry, 283, 283–4, 315–16; and Milton, 298, 302, 305; and modern literature, 2; and Shaw, 539; classical forms and poetry, 4; myth and Milton, 298; theory of classical tragedy, 26; translation of classical authors by 17th C writers, 319, *see also* Greek; Latin
Clavell, John: *A Recantation of an Ill Led Life*, 241
Cleanness, 143–4, 144
clefting, 83
Cleland, John: *Memoirs of a Woman of Pleasure*, 339
Cleopatra, 31
clergy: 18th C, 341
Cleveland, John: royalist panegyric, 284; verse satire, 284
Clifton, Harry, 469
close reading, 45
closure: and American writers, 581; Chaucer, 177–8, *see also* endings
Clough, Arthur Hugh: and Hopkins, 420; *The Bothie of Tober-na-Vuolich*, 412; *Jacob*, 420
Clouts, Sydney, 695–6
Clune, Frank, 102
coal-mining: lexicology, 95
Cobbett, William, 406; and Naipaul, 734; and Paine, 406
Cobuild dictionary, 96
Codex Amiatinus, 118
Coeffin, Martin, 5
Coetzee, J.M., 694, 697; *Foe*, 697
Coghill, Nevill, 135, 182
cognitive grammar, 54
cognitive science: and poetry, 599
Cogswell, Fred: *Meditations: Fifty Sestinas*, 730–1
Cohen, G.A., 42

Cohen, Matt, 721; *The Disinherited*, 726
Coke, Edward, 612
Coleman, George, 299
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 398, 399, 457; and 20th C poets, 586; and Byron, 388; and Larkin, 527; and O'Neill, 658; and Pater, 459; and Schlegel, 393; and Wordsworth, 382, 394, 395; and *Arabian Nights*, 2; and evil, 399; American reputation, 398–9; plays, 392; 'Christabel', 395; 'The Day Dream', 382; 'Dejection', 382, 395; 'Frost at Midnight', 395; 'A Letter to –', 382; *Lyrical Ballads*, 395, 397; *Osorio*, 393; *Religious Musings*, 393; *The Rime of the Ancient Mariner*, 388, 395, 399, 658; 'True Theory of Stage Illusion', 393; *Wallenstein*, 392
Colet, John: (with Lily), *Grammar*, 208
Colet, William, 55
collective theatre: Canadian, 732
College of Arms: manuscript collection, 143
Collins, Merle, 736–7, 739
Collins, Philip, 436
Collins, Wilkie, **446–7**; and *Arabian Nights*, 2; *Armadale*, 447; *Basil*, 447; *The Moonstone*, 447; *No Name*, 447; *The Woman in White*, 447(2)
Collins, William, **353**, 366; *Ode on the Poetical Character*, 353
Collins-Cobuild English Language Dictionary, 96
collocations, 92(2)
colonialism: and Lessing, 519, 699; in Lamming, 679; women writers, 686, *see also* empire; imperialism; neo-colonialism; post-colonialism
colour: in 19th C poetry, 412; metaphors, 92
Columba, St, 119; monasteries linked with, 119
Colville, Elizabeth, 277
combinational dictionary, 96
comedians *see* actors and acting
comedy: and masque, 270; Hood, 421–2; in 18th C drama, 357; in Shakespearean tragedy, 242; Renaissance, 264, 269; Sexton, 616; Shepard, 663
comic: and Marlowe, 261; in Hume, 341
comic writing: American, 574; Victorian verse, 413, *see also* humour
commentary tradition, 137; and Boethius, 123
commerce, 25; 19th C, 455–6; and Chaucer, 190, *see also* capitalism; economics; finance; money
commitment: and literature, 678–9; in African writers, 684; in Conrad, 492; in new literatures, 679
communication: non-verbal, in Conrad, 491–2
communications theory, 14, 20
communicative action: and R. Williams, 43
comparative literature, 681
complaint: ME, 139, 177–8
composition theory, 25
Compton-Burnett, Ivy: *A Family and a Fortune*, 106
computational linguistics, 96–7
computational morphology, 74
computers: computer-aided translation, 97; Donne Variorum Collation Program, 280; in textual studies, 252–3
Conan Doyle, Sir Arthur: Sherlock Holmes character, 20
concept: idea of, 16
conduct books: and Austen, 401–2; and Richardson, 372
confessional poetry, 589; Didion, 579–80; Plath, 607
Confucianism: Pound, 614
Congregational Puritanism: linguistics of, 91
Congreve, William, 317, 318
Connor, Steven, 435
Conrad, Joseph, 477, **488–93**; and Bennett, 493; and Bowles, 643; and Fitzgerald, 631, 632; and Wells, 493; and religion, 489; and science, 454; and the *Titanic*, 492; influence, 492; letters, 489, 492; 'Amy Foster', 492; *The Arrow of Gold*, 491; 'The Black Mate', 492; *Chance*, 488; 'Falk', 492; *Heart of Darkness*, 436, 488–9, **490**, 493, 734; 'Karain', 492; *Lord Jim*, 481, 489(2), 489–90, 490; *The Mirror of the Sea*, 488; *The Nigger of the 'Narcissus'*, 491, 631; *Nostromo*, 481, 492, 493, 632; *Notes on Life and Letters*, 492; *A Personal Record*, 488; 'The Planter of Malata', 492; 'The Return', 491; *The Secret Agent*, 490, 490–1; 'Tomorrow', 491–2; 'Typhoon', 491; *Under Western Eyes*, 436, 490–1, 491(2)
conservatism: and Wordsworth, 399
conservative novel: and Austen, 400
consolatio: and Ngugi, 693

consonants: double consonant clusters, 71; stop consonants in American English, 68
Constable, John: and Hemingway, 631
Constantine, Learie, 733
consumer culture: and Hood, 421
Contarini, Gasparo: *De Republica*, 244
contemporaneity: and 18th C novel, 337
The Contention between Liberality and Prodigality, 258
conversation, 104; analysis, 59; and dialogue, 101; gender differences in, 63
Cook, Captain James: travel narratives, 345
Cooke, Thomas, 369
cookery: and Cather, 627
Cooley, Dennis, 728
Cooper, James Fenimore, **562–3**; and gender, 555; Leatherstocking tales, 562–3
Cooper, John, 5–6
Cooperative Association: and Hemingway, 630
Cooperman, Robert, 583
Coover, Robert, **648**; and DeLillo, 650; *Gerald's Party*, 648; *Pricksongs and Descants*, 648; *The Public Burning*, 648; *The Universal Baseball Association*, 648; *You Must Remember This*, 648
Coppin, George, 469
copyright law in America: and Dickens, 466
Cornish place names, 99, 99–100
Cornish, William: performance, 204
Cornwall: English in, 97
Coryat, Thomas: and Webster, 267; *Crudities*, 267
cosmology: medieval, 185
Cotterill, Erica: and Shaw, 539
Cottle, Basil, 149
Cotton, Charles: *Wonders of the Peake*, 361
Coulling, Sidney, 415
'The Country's Censure on Ben Jonson's *New Inn*', 264
Courage, James, 744–5
court: *see also* royalty
court poetry: 17th C, 322(2)
courtesy literature, 281; ME, 141
courtly love: in Chaucer, 189, 192–3, 196
courtly posture: in Chaucer, 179
courtship: in Austen, 402
Cowley, Abraham, **284**, **324**; and Jonson, 278; royalist panegyric, 284; sylvae, 278, 324; translations, 324; verse satire, 284; *Cutter of Coleman Street*, 330; *Davideis*, 284; *Essays*, 278, 324; 'The Resurrection', 283–4
Cowley, Malcolm, 575; and Smedley, 636
Cowper, William: and Johnson, 366
Cox, Carol, 605
Cozens, Alexander, 345
Crabbe, George: and tragic realism, 338
The Crafty Courtier of the Fable of Reynard the Fox: Newly Done into English Verse, 181
Craig, D.H., 208
Craig, Edith, 468
Crane, Ralph: prompt-books, 255
Crane, Stephen, **561**; letters, 561; *Monster*, 561
Cranmer, Thomas: *Book of Common Prayer*, 210
Crashaw, Richard, **283–4**; 'In the Holy Nativity', 283–4
Cravens, Margaret: and Pound, 613
Crawford, Isabella Valancy, 720
Creeley, Robert, 525
Creole poetry, 694
Creoles: Cable's treatment of, 561; Caribbean, 739
creolistics, **58–67**
creolization, 61
Crewe family: and Dickens, 439
crime fiction: American, 579; Australian, 706, *see also* detective fiction
Crimean war: and Carlyle, 453–4
crimes of passion: female, 30–1
criminal justice: and Romanticism, 396
criminal types: and Conrad, 490
'crisis' of literary studies, 11–12
critical humanism: and Arnold, 416
Cromek, Robert Hartley, 185
Cromwell, Oliver: and Marvell, 283
cross-dressing, 255–6; in Renaissance romances, 213; Shakespeare, 227–8; Tilley, 469
Crowther, S.J.K., 683
Cruikshank, George: 'Thoughts about People', 440
Cubism: and W.C. Williams, 623
Cubo-Futurism, 41; and Russian Formalism, 41
Cudjoe, Selwyn, 735
Cullen, Countee, 577, 583
Culler, Jonathan, 28, 595
Culross, Elizabeth Melville, Lady: *Ane Godlie Dreame*, 277
culture: and Bourdieu, 44; and Marxism,

43; and poststructuralism, 41; creation of, 45–6; cultural history and the Renaissance, 200–1; cultural materialism, Said, 44; cultural studies, 20(2), 41, 45, 46(2); cultural style, 59; 'culturalism', 46; highbrow and lowbrow American, 553
Cumberland, Richard, 358
cummings, e.e., 590; 'Foreword to an Exhibit', 585; 'yes is a pleasant country', 590
Cunningham, J.V.: Latin translations, 610
'Cupid's Banishment' (masque), 271
Curnow, Allen, 678, 745, 748; *The Loop in Lone Kauri Road*, 748
Cursor Mundi, 163
Curtis, Tony, 528
Cushman, Stephen, 607
cycle plays: ME, 170, **171–3**
Cynewulf, 70, 126; *Elene*, 127
Czech: and English, 97
Dabydeen, David, 739
Dadaism: and Pound, 610; and W.C. Williams, 623
Dahl, Roald, **518**
Dakyns, Henry Graham: and Tennyson, 431
Dalhousie Donne manuscript, 279–80
Dallas, E.S.: and W. Collins, 447
Dalton, John: *Comus*, 299
Dame Sirith, 164
Damon, S. Foster, 384
dance: and Marxism, 43; and Milton, 298–9; and Puritanism, 285–6; choreography and acting, 18th C, 357
dandies, 3
Danforth, John, 556
Daniel, Samuel: *Defence of Ryme*, 285
Dante Alighieri, 137, 140, 150, 161, 211; and Beckett, 516; and Chaucer, 190–1, 195; and Conrad, 490; and Dickey, 643; and Heaney, 527–8; and Joyce, 506; and Ovid, 194; and Shakespeare, 245; and allegory, 138; *The Divine Comedy*, 490, 736; *Inferno*, 245, 643; *Purgatorio*, 138, 194
Darnton, Robert, 4
Daruwalla, Keki N., 740, 741
Darwin, Charles: and Darwinism, **454–5**; and the novel, 435–6, 436; and H.G. Wells, 504; influence, 454; 'Beagle' diary, 454–5; *The Origin of Species*, 101
Das, Kamala, 740
databases: in linguistic research, 95, 96, **97**
Daughters of the Country (Canadian TV series), 732
Davenant, Sir William, 270; 'Jeffereidos', 284; *The Temple of Love*, 270
Davidson, David, 621
Davidson, Donald, 16
Davies, Robertson, 714; *Fifth Business*, 726
Daviot, Gordon, 530
Davis, Jack: *Barungin*, 707
Davis, Mark, 13–14
Davis, Philip, 415
Davlin, Sister Mary, 148
Davy, Humphry: 'The Death of Merlin', 353, 399
Dawes, Neville: *Interim*, 737
Dawison, Bogumil, 227
Dawks, Thomas: *The Complete English-Man*, 89
Dawson Scott, C.A., 511
Day, John: *The Parliament of Bees*, 265
Day Lewis, C., 526; and Auden, 525
De primo Saxonum adventu, 124(2)
De Angelis, April, 529
death: and G. Eliot, 443–4; and Renaissance, 201; and the Brontës, 443–4; dance of death motif, 140; drink of death in OE literature, 123; in Sir T. Browne, 287; in Nabokov, 580(2); in Shakespeare, 243
Death and Life, 146
DeBoissière, Ralph, 733
deconstruction, **21–6**; and Arnold, 415
Dee, John, 200
'definition': meaning, 283
Defoe, Daniel, 8, **361**, 370, **371**; and Coetzee, 697; and Dickens, 439; and 18th C prostitution, 339; *Consolidator*, 361; *Jure Divino*, 351, 361; *Moll Flanders*, 371; *Party Tyranny*, 361; *Robinson Crusoe*, 102–3, 371(3), 450, 697; *Roxana*, 371, 626; *The Shortest Way with the Dissenters*, 361; *Tour through the Whole Island of Great Britain*, 371
Degas, Edgar: *L'Absinthe*, 462
Dekker, Thomas, 265; *The Noble Spanish Soldier*, 265; *The Wonder of a Kingdom*, 265
Delacroix, Eugène: and Byron, 391
Delafield, E.M., 512
Delany, Mary, 362
DeLaura, David, 452
Delderfield, R.F., 486
Deleuze, Gilles, 13, 16, 26, 533

DeLillo, Don, 650–1; *Americana*, 650–1; *End Zone*, 651; *Great Jones Street*, 651; *The Names*, 651; *Ratner's Star*, 651
Deloney, Thomas: *Jack of Newbury*, 206
democracy: and Marxism, 43
demon-lovers: in fiction, 503
Denham, Sir John: verse satire, 284
Dent, Arthur: *Plain Man's Pathway to Heaven*, 285
Deor, 122, 123
dependency phonology, 71
dependency syntax, 54
Depression: Australian and American writing in, 706
De Quincey, Thomas, **406–7**, 406; and Naipaul, 734; *Confessions*, 406–7; 'The Daughter of Lebanon', 407
Derby, William Stanley, sixth Earl: and Shakespeare, 224
derivation, 74
derivational morphology, 74
Derrida, Jacques, 15, **24**, 24–5, 510, 552, 601; and Beckett, 533; and Burke, 40; and Gasché, 23; and Hardy, 421; and Plato, 25; and Poe, 566–7; and Puttenham, 205; and logocentrism, 609; and metaphor, 609; and orality, 138; and postmodernism, 477; and Renaissance poetry, 323–4; and repetition, 533; and time, 584
Desai, Anita, **743**, 744; 'Cry, the Peacock', 743; *Fire on the Mountain*, 743
Desani, G.V.: *All About H. Hatterr*, 681
'desert-love novel', 478
Deshpande, Shashi, 744
desire: and Chaucer, 187–8; and Marcuse, 38–9
detective fiction, 18, 20, **484–5**, 484, 485, 496; 19th C, 447; American, 578–9, 637; and Austen, 402(2); and Le Carré, 517–18; sex in, 484–5; women detectives, 496–7; women writers, 447, *see also* crime fiction
determiners, 81–2
devotional poetry, 426
devotional practice: and Milton, 293
devotionalism *see* spirituality
Dewdney, Christopher, 729
Dexter, John, 535
dialectical tradition: and Swift, 358–9
dialectology, **58–67**; and Chaucer, 183; historical, 56
dialects: Bolton, 69; English, 67(2); Langland, 147; ME, 59, 88–9
dialogue, 103(2); dialogic speech, in Chaucer, 195; in prose fiction, 101; in D.G. Rossetti, 425; ME, 139
diaries: 17th C, 287, *see also* autobiography
Dick, Philip K., 573, 579, **645**; *The Man Who Japed*, 645; *Mary and the Giant*, 645; *Solar Lottery*, 645
Dickens, Charles, 345, 435, 436, **438–43**, 450; and Shakespeare, 244; and W.H. Wills, 440, 465; and *Andreas*, 127; and *Arabian Nights*, 2; and Darwinism, 436; and imagination, 455; and parliamentary reporting, 465; and science, 454; and the French Revolution, 405; childhood, 438; imagination in, 437; letters, 436, 439; speeches, 438; *Bleak House*, 127, 439(2), 440, **441–2**, 450, 466; *David Copperfield*, 436, **441**, 450; *Dombey and Son*, 441; *Great Expectations*, 244, 436(2), 439, **442**; *Hard Times*, 437, 450; *Little Dorrit*, 436, **442**; *Martin Chuzzlewit*, 439, 466; *The Mystery of Edwin Drood*, **442–3**, 449; *Nicholas Nickleby*, **440–1**; *Oliver Twist*, 440; *Our Mutual Friend*, **442**; *The Pickwick Papers*, 435, 440; *Sketches by Boz*, 436, 440; *A Tale of Two Cities*, 436(2), 437, 439, 442, 450
Dickey, James, **590–1**; *Deliverance*, 643
Dickinson, Emily, 554, **562**; and Bishop, 589; and E. Brontë, 418; and Frost, 599–600; and T.W. Higginson, 555; and V. Miller, 605; 'From cocoon forth a butterfly', 599; 'My Life Closed Twice Before Its Close', 562; 'A Pit – but Heaven over It', 589
diction: Victorian, 412
dictionaries, 96; OE, 85(2); ME, 87, 87–8, 88; 17th C, 89, 95; American Regional English, 96; design, 96; etymological, 85, 90, 91; 'metapatriarchal dictionary', 35; Shakespeare in, 95; valency, 94; Webster's, 92, *see also* lexicography
didacticism, 580, 612
Diderot, Denis, 357, 451; and Johnson, 363; *Le Neveu de rameau*, 363
Didion, Joan, 581; 'Trip to Hanoi', 579–80
dietaries: ME, 141
différance, 24
difference, 24; feminism and, 30; language as, 205, *see also* sexual difference

Digby, Kenelm, 288
Dike, Fatima, 699
dilemmas: Shakespeare, 232
Diodati, Charles, 309
directors and directing, 530; Beckett as director, 532; Marowitz, 225
'discipleship': 'discipline' and, 12
discourse: analysis, and semiotics, 21; and poetic language, 45; fictional, 580; systemic functional approaches to, 54
disease: 18th C accounts of, 339
disorder: in Chaucer, 186–7, 192
disputation: language in, 205; use of English in 16th C, 55
Disraeli, Benjamin, 435
divergence hypothesis, 64
divorce: in Milton, 305
Doctorow, E.L., 581, 648; *The Book of Daniel*, 648
Dodsley, Robert, 353, 369; *Oeconomy of Human Life*, 368
Doležel, Lubomir, 17
Dollimore, Jonathan, 45, 317
domesticity: ideology of, in American literature, 555; in Victorian verse, 412, 412–13
Dominicans, 143; and purgatorial visions, 140
Donaldson, Alexander (bookseller), 352
Donaldson, E. Talbot, 182, 192
Donaldson, Ian, 264
Donaldson, John: *The New Cratylus*, 430
Donleavy, J.P., 574
Donne, John, 201, **278–80**, **286–7**; and Herbert, 279; and Ovid, 210; and Pembroke family, 275; and Shakespeare, 235; and Spenser, 279; and Vaughan, 279; and Petrarchism, 276; emblems, 208; metonymy in, 206; politics, 278; preaching style, 286; religious poetry, 279; sacred grand style, 205; satires, 278–9; 'Aire and Angels', 279; *Deaths Duell*, 286–7; *Devotions*, 286; *Holy Sonnets*, 279, 280; *Pseudo-Martyr*, 286; 'Show me dear Christ', 279; *Songs and Sonets*, 278–9; 'The Sunne Rising', 278
Doolittle, Hilda *see* H.D.
'doomsday' fiction, 483
Dorn, Edward, **591–2**; *Slinger*, 592
Dos Passos, John, **632–3**; *Manhattan Transfer*, 633(2); *1919*, 633; *Rosinante to the Road Again*, 633; *Three Soldiers*, 633; *USA*, 633(2)
Dostoevsky, Fyodor Mikhailovich, 507; and T.S. Eliot, 596
Douai–Rheims Bible, 204
double meaning: in Chaucer, 179
Douglas, Gavin, 137, 157; *Eneados*, 159
Douglas, Keith, 526
Douglas, Mary, 687
Douglass, Frederick, **562**; *My Bondage and My Freedom*, 562
Dowson, Ernest, 434(2)
Drabble, Margaret, 1, 478, 479, 481, **520**; *The Waterfall*, 520
Drakakis, John, 225
drama: ME, 135, **170–3**, 184; 16th C, 204; 17th C, 202, **316–18**, **321–2**, **326–30**; 18th C, 339, **354–8**; 19th C Victorian, **466–70**; 20th C, **528–40**; and Byron, 391; and Chaucer, 184; and Coleridge, 392; and masque, 270; study of, 481; theory of, 26; tragic realism in, 338; Aboriginal, 703; American, **654–66**; Australian, 706–7; Canadian, **731–3**; Jewish-American, 575; New Zealand, **749–50**
drama dialogue, 101–2
dramatic: and Byron, 389
Dramatic Authors' Society, 467
dramatists: payment in Victorian period, 467
dramaturgy: O'Neill, 661
Drapers' Company, 6
drawings *see* visual arts
Drayton, Michael, 277–8
The Dream of the Rood, 127–8
dreams: dream song form and Berryman, 603; dream vision, ME, 138, 138–9, 139, 155; in Arnold, 415; in Chaucer, 178, 194–5, 195
Dreiser, Theodore, 549, 552, **628–9**; journalism, 628–9; *Sister Carrie*, 629
Drummond of Hawthornden, William: *Forth Feasting*, 278
Drury, Allen, 645
Dryden, John, 317, 317–18, **319–22**, 338; and Chaucer, 191–2, 192; and Marvell, 283; and Milton, 309; and Pope, 349–50; and translation, 319, 319–20; classical influences, 315–16; influence on, 320; Odes in Praise of Saint Cecilia, 366; plays, **321–2**; translations, 320(3), 321; *Absalom and Achitophel*, 283, 320(3), 320–1; *All for Love*, 322; *Amboyna*, 349–50; *The Assignation*, 321–2; *Aureng-Zebe*, 322; *Cleomenes*, 321; *The Cock and the Fox*, 320; *Fables*, 319–20; *The Hind and the*

Panther, 321; *King Arthur*, 321, 322; *Miscellany Poems*, 319; *Ovid's Epistles*, 319; *Palamon and Arcite*, 320; *Plutarch's Lives*, 319; 'Portrait of a Good Parson', 319; *The State of Innocence*, 309, 321; *Tyrannick Love*, 321
Dubie, Norman: *Elegies for the Ochre Deer on the Walls at Lascaux*, 592
Dublin: Abbey Theatre, 530, 540; and Hopkins, 422(2); and music, 343; and Swift, 360; theatres, 357
DuBois, W.E.B., 577
Duck, Stephen: *The Fall of Mortimer*, 357
Dudek, Louis, 728
Dudoward, Valerie, 732
Duffy, Carol Ann, 527
Duggan, Hoyt, 146
Duggan, Maurice, 679
Du Maurier, Daphne, **503–4**; *Rebecca*, 485, 496
Dunbar, Andrea, 531
Dunbar, William, 137, 139, 157, **158–9**; *The Petition of the Auld Horse, Gray Dunbar*, 158; *The Thrissil and the Rois*, 158; *The Tretis of the Tua Mariit Weman and the Wedo*, 158, 158–9
Duncan, Robert, **592**, 614; 'Often I Am Permitted to Return to a Meadow', 592
Duncan, Sara Jeannette, 716–17, 719
Dunn, Douglas, 527
Dunn, John, 695
Dunn, Nell, 529
Durant, Alan, 41
Dürer, Albrecht, 202
D'Urfey, Thomas: *The Richmond Heiress*, 327; *The Virtuous Wife*, 327
Durham Proverbs, 86
Durham Ritual, 76
Durkheim, Emile, 46
Durrell, Lawrence, 3; and H. Miller, 638; letters, 638
Duse, Eleanora, 468
dystopianism, 32
Eadwine Psalter, 130; OE metrical translation of Psalms, 130
Eagleton, Terry, 16, 21, 45, 435
East African literature, 684, **692–4**
Easthope, Antony, 105
Eastlake, William: *The Bamboo Bed*, 579
Eaton, Daniel: *Philanthropist*, 394
Eberhart, Richard, **592–3**; and Lowell, 603
Eco, Umberto, 19, **20**; *The Name of the Rose*, 20
economics: 19th C, 455–6; and Austen, 401; and Shakespeare, 236; in Langland, 145; market economy and Morris, 455–6; market forces, and M. Shelley, 404; mercantile vocabulary, Shakespeare, 237; Pound, 614; theory in 18th C, 341, *see also* capitalism; commerce; finance; money
écriture féminine, 35
Edburga, 119
Eddius Stephanus, 119; *Life of Bishop Wilfrid*, 130
Edgar, David: *Entertaining Strangers*, 531
Edgeworth, Maria, **403**; *Belinda*, 403; *Castle Rackrent*, 403
Edinburgh: 18th C, 344
editing: 18th C procedures, 356; of 17th and 18th C plays, 318; of ME drama, 171, *see also* publishers and publishing
Edmond, Murray, 748
Edmund Ironside, 222
Edmund, Saint, King of England, 119
Edson, Russell, 593
education, 406; and gender in America, 558; and Pope, 347; educational theory, Pater, 457; of Swift, 358–9, *see also* teaching
Edward III, The Raigne of King, 241(2)
Edward, Saint, King of England, 119
Edwards, Jonathan, **557**; sermons, 557
Ee Tiang Hong, 680(2)
effeminacy: male, 18th C, 339
EFL, 92, 96
Egan, Desmond, 528
Egg, Augustus: *Past and Present*, 412
egotism: in 18th C women's autobiography, 362
Eikon Basilike, 294–5
Einstein, Albert, 592, 618
Eisenstein, Sergei, 41
elderly: language, 58–9
elegiac: in Tennyson, 432
Elene, 86
Eliade, Mercia, 601–2
Eliot, George, 435, 436, **445–6**, 479; and imagination, 437, 455; and Keats, 387–8; and the Brontës, 443–4; notebooks, 446(2); *Adam Bede*, 445(2); *Daniel Deronda*, 387–8, 436, 446, 465; *Middlemarch*, 436, 437, 446(2), 450; *The Mill on the Floss*, 436, 446; *Romola*, 436; *Silas Marner*, 446
Eliot, T.S., 3, 15, 507, **521–4**, 536, 555, 586, **593–8**, 741; and Aiken, 587–8;

and Arnold, 452; and Brecht, 530; and Frost, 600; and Heaney, 527–8; and Hopkins, 423; and R. Khan, 682; and Orwell, 513; and Ovid, 2; and Pound, 608; and W. Stevens, 619; and Yeats, 525; and epiphany, 586; and modernism, 612; and prejudice, 595–6; as critic, 423, 597; drama, 530, **535–6**; in American canon, 593; letters, 594, 599; *Ash Wednesday*, 523; 'Burnt Norton', 525; *The Cocktail Party*, 535(5), 596–7; *Four Quartets*, 524, 527–8, 586(2), 595, 596, 682; 'Gerontion', 594, 596, 600; 'The Hollow Men', 523; 'Journey of the Magi', 523; 'Little Gidding', 523, 525, 594; 'The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock', 521, 593, 596; 'Meeting Mr Eugenides', 522; *Murder in the Cathedral*, 530, 535(2), 535–6, 586; 'Poetry and Drama', 596–7; 'Reflections on Verse Libre', 597; 'Rhetoric and Poetic Drama', 597; *Sweeney Agonistes*, 594; 'Sweeney among the Nightingales', 596; *The Waste Land*, 2, **521–3**, 521, 525, 527–8, 593(2), 594–5, 595, 598, 619, 682
Eliot, Vivien, 521
Elizabeth I, Queen of England, 202, 265; and Chaucer, 197; and Shakespeare, 228; and Spenser, 213; cult of, 201, 206; rhetoric, 205
Elkin, Stanley, 576
Ellis, A.J., 58
Ellis, Havelock, 430
Ellison, Ralph, 582, **641**; *Invisible Man*, 574, 577, 578, 641(2)
Ellmann, Richard, 2
Ellsberg, Margaret, 422
Emaré, 153
emblems, 7, **207–8**, 275–6
Emecheta, Buchi, 686; *The Bride Price*, 691; *The Joys of Motherhood*, 691; *The Slave Girl*, 691
Emerson, O.F., 143–4
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 552, **563**; and Ellison, 641; and Frost, 599; and W. Stevens, 620; and European revolutions, 554
emotion: in Dickens, 440–1
empire: and T.S. Eliot, 522; and Osborne, 537, *see also* colonialism; imperialism
Empson, William, 12
encomium: in 17th C writing, 322
Encyclopaedia Britannica, 403
endings: Bradstreet, 556; Byron, 391; Dryden, 320; Lessing, 518; Marlowe, 260; Milton, 312; Orwell, 513; Shakespeare, 237–8; Shaw, 312, *see also* closure
English, James F., 490–1
English language *see* language
English Revolution, 228, 315; and American 18th C writing, 554
'Englishness', 13
Enlightenment: and French revolution, 405, *see also* Scottish Enlightenment
Enright, D.J.: and Larkin, 526
ephemeral literature: and Johnson, 365
epic: in Milton, 305–6; Muslim oral epic and medieval epic, 121
epideictic poetry, 277
Épinal Glossary, 117
epiphany, 586–7; epiphanic mode in Conrad, 491
epistolary style: Austen, 402(2); Australian women, 704
equality: and feminism, 30
Erasmus, Desiderius: and Rochester, 322; letters, 204; *Moriae Encomium*, 322; *The Praise of Folly*, 201
Erdman, David, 382
eremitic movement, 140
Erfurt Glossary, 117
eroticism: 18th C erotica, 339; and Melville, 566; in Shakespeare, 228–9, 232, 233; in Swinburne, 433; in Tennyson, 432; in the Renaissance, 200, *see also* pornography; sex and sexuality
escapist fiction, 478
Escarbelt, Bernard, 527
eschatology: and G. Eliot, 443–4; and the Brontës, 443–4; Herbert, 281–2; Latin literature, 120
ESL, 54, 96, 97
espionage fiction *see* spy fiction
essay: 18th C verse essay, 351; as genre, 3, 286, 365, 406
'estates morality': and Shakespeare, 246
Etherege, Sir George, 317, 317–18; library, 8; *The Man of Mode*, 327, 329
ethical literature: ME, 148
ethics: and literary theory, 15; and the novel, 372
ethnic writing: American, 550; autobiography, 554
ethnicity, 683
ethnomethodology, 59
etymology, 90(2); OE dictionary, 85

eugenics: and T.S. Eliot, 522
euphemism, 90
Euripides: and W. Golding, 516; and O'Neill, 657; *The Bacchae*, 516; *Electra*, 657; *Medea*, 232
evangelicalism: and G. Eliot, 446, *see also* religion
Evans, Caradoc: *My People*, 500
Evans, J. Martin, 299
Evans, Margery: rape case, 297, 297–8
Evelyn, John: *Sylva*, 343–4
Everson, William, 592, 601, 614–15
Everyman, 173
evil: and Coleridge, 399; in Marlowe productions, 261; in Milton, 303, 308, *see also* sin
evolution: literary, 45
evolutionary theory: and Darwin, 454
execution: of Jacobites as spectacle, 341–2
exemplum: Chaucer, 182–3, 191
Exeter: book trade, 5
Exeter book, **128–9**
Exeter Coditex Project, 97
An Exhortation to Christian Living, 123
exile, 679, 680; Asia-Pacific literature, 740; in Conrad, 492; in Joyce, 507; in literature, 482, 507; Marian exiles, protest writing, 201
Exodus, 127
Exodus (ME), 163
expatriation: and E. White, 649; in Rushdie, 743
experience: and art, 195
experimental literature, 477, 478, 508
experimental theatre: San Francisco, 615, *see also* alternative theatre
exploration: 17th C, 285
Expressionism, 42
eyewitness accounts: in T.S. Eliot, 535–6
Eyre, Edward John: and Meredith, 447
Ezekiel, Nissim, 678, 740
Facey, Albert Barnett: *A Fortunate Life*, 712(2)
factory question, 435
fairy tales: and Atwood, 724(2); and Coover, 648
faith: in Arnold, 453; in Chaucer, 179; in Froude, 455; in Hopkins, 422, 423; in Thompson, 432, *see also* religion
Falkland, Henry, Viscount *see* Cary, Henry
Falkland, Lady: and Byron, 388
Falkland, Lucius Cary, second Viscount, 275
Fall, Aminata Sow, 692
family: and Austen, 403; and Dickens, 441(2); and G. Eliot, 436; and D.H. Lawrence, 500–1; and Meredith, 447; and Shakespeare, 232; in ME romance, 154; in modernist fiction, 503; in Victorian verse, 412
family relationships: brother–sister in Dickens, 441; father–daughter in Shakespeare, 229, 242; father–son, Shakespeare, 243; mother–child, 737; parent–child, 412; siblinghood and incest, Shakespeare, 238, *see also* fatherhood; patriarchy
fantasy: and M. Shelley, 404; children's literature, illustration, 7; in Carroll, 420
fantasy literature: American, 573–4, 582–3; and ME literature, 152; on war, 582–3
Farah, Nuruddin, 694; *Close Sesame*, 681
farce: Victorian, 467
Farmer, Beverley, 681
Farquhar, George, 326; *The Constant Couple*, 327; *The Recruiting Officer*, 327
Farrell, James T., 633, 652
Farren, Elizabeth, 355
Fascism: and Pound, 609, 611, 613, *see also* politics
fatherhood: in G. Eliot, 446; in Friel, 536; in Greene, 514–15, *see also* family; family relationships
Fatunde, Tunde, 690
Faulkner, William, 575, 582, 605, **633–5**; and Lytle, 621; and Wolfe, 635; *Absalom, Absalom!*, 582, 633, 634, 635; *As I Lay Dying*, 635; *A Fable*, 582; *Go Down, Moses*, 634; *The Hamlet*, 635(2), 635; *Intruder in the Dust*, 582; *Light in August*, 582, 634; *The Mansion*, 635; *Mosquitoes*, 578; *Requiem for a Nun*, 634; *Sanctuary*, 634; *Sartoris*, 633; *The Sound and the Fury*, 634, 634–5; *The Town*, 582, 635; *The Unvanquished*, 633
Faust tradition: and Orwell, 513
faux amis, 97
Fawcett, Brian, 718
Federal Theater Project, 666
Federman, Raymond, 580–1, 581(2), **651**; *The Voice in the Closet*, 651
Feist, Sigmund, 91
Felix: *Vita Sancti Guthlaci*, 128
Fell, Margaret, 274–5
Felperin, Howard, 237
Felsted of London, 171

female: *see also* feminine; feminism and feminist theory; women
'female aesthetic': C. Rossetti, 426
female sexuality, 31; in Burney, 374; in Shakespeare, 228–9, 232, *see also* sex and sexuality; women
female textuality: in Chaucer, 180
feminine, 31; and Dickens, 436; and O'Neill, 660; in Bunyan, 332; in W. Collins, 446–7; in Milton, 295; in W. Stevens, 620; in Tennyson, 428, *see also* female; feminism and feminist theory; gender; women
feminism and feminist theory, **28–36**; 17th C, 277, 339; and 17th C history, 314–15; and African fiction, 692; and Behn, 328; and Cellier, 332; and Chaucer, 187; and Godwin, 400; and Lentricchia, 45; and Milton, 293, 295; and M. Moore, 606; and Osborne, 288–9; and Rhys, 736; and Shakespeare, 229, 241–2, 242; and Weldon, 519–20; and classical literature, 2; and detective fiction, 496–7; and narrative, 14; and new historicism, 336; and philosophy, 29–30; and postmodernism, 14; and theatre, 529; and women's studies, 28; African, 685–6; American, 574; black, 555, *see also* female; feminine; gender; woman question; women
feminist writers: American, 550; poets, 527; Renaissance drama, 269; Shaw as feminist writer, 467, *see also* women writers
Fennario, David, 731–2
Fenollosa, Ernest: and Yeats, 540; *Nishikigi*, 540
Fenton, James, 527
Ferguson, Adam: and Scott, 400; *An Essay on the History of Civil Society*, 400
Fernandez, Ramon, 620
Fernando, Basil, 683
Fernando, Lloyd, 680; *Scorpion Orchid*, 680
Fernando, Patrick, 683(2)
Ferris, William, 605
festive culture: ME, 136–7
fetishism: Chaucer, 190
Ficino, Marsilio, 200
fiction: and psychoanalysis, 27(2); self-generating, 476; semiotics of, 21
fictionality: Chaucer, 186
Fiedler, Leslie, 574
Field Day Company, 536
Fielding, Henry, 345, 355, **365**, **366–7**, **372–3**; and Swift, 359; pamphlets, 366–7; parody and, 338; *Amelia*, 373; *Anna Boleyn*, 372–3; *A Charge Delivered to the Grand Jury*, 366; 'An Enquiry into the Causes of the Late Increase of Robbers', 366; *Examples of the Interposition of Providence*, 366–7; *Joseph Andrews*, 372, 373(3); 'A Plan of the Universal Register-Office', 366; *A Proposal for Making an Effectual Provision for the Poor*, 366–7; *Tom Jones*, 373(3)
film: and Conrad, 492; and Marxism, 43; and the American city, 578
film theory, 31, 41(2); and poststructuralism, 41
films: of Shakespeare, 226(2); of Victorian plays, 466; *Apocalypse Now*, 489; *Casablanca*, 648; *The Fringedwellers*, 680; *Rambo* films, 579; *Viva Zapata!*, 642, *see also* media
fin-de-siècle writers, **432**; and symbolism, 434
finance: theatre, 469, *see also* commerce; economics; money
Finch, Anne, countess of Winchilsea, 350–1
Findley, Timothy, 715, 722; *The Telling of Lies*, 722
Finley, Karen, 655
Finnsburh Fragment, 122
First World War *see* war
Firth, John, 57, 92
Fish, Stanley, 105; and Sir T. Browne, 287
Fisher, Roy: *A Furnace*, 527
Fisher, Thomas, 171
Fisk, John, 556
Fitzgerald, F. Scott, **631–2**; and Conrad, 492; and Salinger, 642; on writing, 631; *The Great Gatsby*, 40, 492, 632(3); *Tender Is the Night*, 479, 632
Fitzgerald, Zelda, 631; *Save Me the Waltz*, 632
Fitzralph, Bishop of Armagh, 145–6
Fitzrovians, 512
Flaubert, Gustave, 18, 44; and Pound, 614; *Bouvard et Pétuchet*, 614
Flecknoe, Richard, 328
Fleming, Ian, 484
Fletcher, John, **267–8**, 317; and mannerism, 257; editorial matters, 6; (with Beaumont), **267–8**; proof-reading procedures, 252; *The Knight of*

the Burning Pestle, 267; *The Maid's Tragedy*, 250–1, 267; *Philaster*, 267; (with Massinger), *The Custom of the Country*, 267–8; *Sir John Van Olden Barnevelt*, 255; (with Shakespeare), *Two Noble Kinsmen*, 187
Flower, Robin, 128
flytyng form, 160
The Flytyng of Dunbar and Kennedy, 159
Fogel, Ephim, 223
folk drama: in Canada, 732; ME, 170
folk etymology, 90
folk-tale: and Aboriginal oral discourse, 703; in ME literature, 151–2, 152
folklore: and OE texts, 132; and Shakespeare, 245; and Yeats, 525; in Atwood, 724; in Barbour, 158; 'quete', 253
Follett, Ken: *Lie Down with Lions*, 485
folly: 16th C, 204; 17th C, 266; and More, 204
food: and Cather, 627; and Dickens, 440; and Shepard, 665; food symbolism, 652; literary gastronomy, 480; names, 52
Ford, Charles Henri, 605
Ford, Ford Madox, 481, **495**; and Lowell, 603; and Pound, 612; and realism, 493; autobiography, 451; *The Last Post*, 495; *Parade's End*, 436
Ford, John, **268–9**; and Shakespeare, 230; *The Broken Heart*, 268, 268–9, 269; *The Ladies Traill*, 268; *Love's Sacrifice*, 268, 269; *Perkin Warbeck*, 268, 268–9; *'Tis Pity She's a Whore*, 268–9, 269
Fordham, Mary Weston, 560
foreign policy: 18th C, 342–3
formalists: Russian Formalists, 15, 18, 40–1
Forster, E.M., 481, **498–9**; and Lawrence, 500; and the Raj, 494–5; short narratives, 498; *Howards End*, 499; *The Longest Journey*, 499(2); *A Passage to India*, **498–9**; 'The Story of a Panic', 499
Forster, John, 439, 466
Forsyth, Frederick, 485
Forth and Bargy dialect, 88–9
fortuna, 193
fortune: in Spenser, 211
The Fortunes of Men, 123
Foucault, Michel, 24–5, **36–7**, 46, 340, 416, 419; and Bakhtin, 40; and Butler (19th C), 451; and Habermas, 39; and W. James, 45; and W. Stevens, 45; and political modernism, 42; *Discipline and Punish*, 45
Fowke, Joseph, 365
Fowles, John, **517**; and postmodernism, 477; *The French Lieutenant's Woman*, 436; *A Maggot*, 517
Fox, George L., 469
Foxe, John: *The Book of Martyrs*, 205
Foxwell, A.K., 203
Fraenkel, Michael, 638
Frame, Janet, 680, 746; *The Carpathians*, 746; *Daughter Buffalo*, 746–7
France: and Cather, 627; and Milton, 292, 296; place names, 101, *see also* French literature
Franciscans: and Langland, 145–6
Frank, Waldo, 639
Frankfurt School, 39, 609
Franklin, Benjamin, **557–8**, 557; language, 558–9; letters, 558; *Autobiography*, 558
Franks Casket, 70
Fraser, Keath, 716, 720
Fraser, Robert, 692
free verse, 583; Pound, 611
freedom of speech *see* censorship
Freeman, Donald, 105
freemasonry, 338
French aesthetic thought: Scottish influence on, 341
French literature: and Chaucer, 179, 180; and Swinburne, 433; women in, 33, *see also* France
French Revolution: and American 18th C writing, 554; and Austen, 402; and British writers, 383, 400, 405; and Burke, 404–5; and Enlightenment in England, 405; in Victorian fiction, 437, *see also* revolution
Freneau, Philip, 559
Freud, Sigmund, 17, 26, 36, 46, 371, 518; and Beckett, 516; and Milton, 307; and O'Neill, 659, 660; and Poe, 567; and Roth, 646; and child abuse, 36; and feminist criticism of Shakespeare, 242; and illusion, 489–90; *Civilization and Its Discontents*, 449; 'Mourning and Melancholia', 430; 'On Narcissism, An Introduction', 307
fricatives, 68, 71(2)
Friel, Brian, **536**; *Aristocrats*, 536; *Faith Healer*, 536
Friendly Vindication of Mr Dryden, 321–2
friendship: in Ford, 268
Frithegod of Canterbury, 116;

Breuiloquium uitae Wilfridi, 116
Frobenius: and Senghor, 685
Fromkin, Victoria A., 53
frontier: Canadian experience, 718; in Hawthorne, 565
frontier literature: American, 562–3
Frost, Robert, 107, 551, 593, **599–600**; and Kinnell, 602; 'Never Again Would Birds' Song Be the Same', 600; 'A Patch of Old Snow', 600; 'Quest of the Orchis', 600; 'Stopping by Woods on a Snowy Evening', 103; 'Two Tramps in Mud Time', 600
Froude, J.A.: and C. Rossetti, 426; *The Nemesis of Faith*, 455
Frye, Northrop, 15, 714; and Atwood, 724–5
Fugard, Athol: and Beckett, 534; and Brecht, 534
Fugitives: and Agrarians, 621
Fuller, Henry Blake, **565**
Fuller, Hoyt, 576
Fullerton, William Morton: and Wharton, 625–6
functional grammar, 54
Fuseli, Henry, 308
Futurism, 40–1
Gabel, John, 251
Gabler, Hans Walter, 507
Gadamer, Hans-Georg, 209
Gaddis, William: and DeLillo, 650; *The Recognitions*, 580
Gaelic tradition: in Canada, 727
Gaisford, Thomas, 353
Gallant, Mavis, 710–11, 719(2), 720(2), 725; 'An Autobiography', 721; 'Irina', 720
Gallop, Jane: *Reading Lacan*, 35
Gallup, Donald, 659
Galsworthy, John, **495**
games: narrative tactics as, 576
gardens: 18th C, 344, 347; garden aesthetics, 343
Gardner, Helen, 280
Gardner, John, 578
Gardner, Sarah, 357
Gare, Nene: *The Fringedwellers*, 680
Garland, Hamlin, 656
Garrick, David, **357**, 358, 368, 467
Garth, Sir Samuel: and Dryde19
Garvey, Marcus, 577, 734
Gasché, Rodolphe, 23
Gascoigne, George, 206; *The Adventures of Master F.J.*, 206
Gaskell, Elizabeth, 435; and *Arabian Nights*, 2; and Unitarianism, 436; *North and South*, 437
Gass, William H.: *The Tunnel*, 576
The Gast of Gy, 140
gastronomy *see* food
Gates, H.L. Jr, 574
Gaudier-Brzeska, Henri: and Pound, 608–9, 614
de Gaultier, Jules, 520
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight, 136, 144(2), 151–2, 152, 152–3, 154–5
Gawain-poet, **143–4**
gay *see* homosexual
Gay, John, 350, **356**; *Achilles*, 356; *The Beggar's Opera*, 356(3); *The Shepherd's Week*, 351; *Trivia*, 350
Gayle, Addison, 577
Gee, Maurice, 747
Geertz, Clifford, 450
Geirow, Karl Ragnar, 659
Gellhorn, Martha, 651
Gelling, Margaret, 99
Gems, Pam, 529
gender, 30, 45; and Arnold, 416; and Atwood, 724; and Bâ, 692; and Beckett, 533; and C. Brontë, 417; and E. Brontë, 418; and E.B. Browning, 419; and T.S. Eliot, 521–2; and Fielding, 373; and Ford, 268; and Gordimer, 697; and Milton, 293, 295, 297, 305; and M. Moore, 606; and Pound, 611; and Shakespeare, 228, 234, 242; and Shaw, 467; and Tennyson, 428; and W.C. Williams, 606; and Wordsworth, 397; and American literature, 555; and cross-dressing, 227–8, 255–6; and language, 62, 93, 275; and literacy instruction in America, 558; and literary canon, 29, 33; and Middle Scots language, 158–9; and morality plays, 173; and poetic language, 45; and Renaissance drama, 251, 269; and Victorian verse, 412; gender change, 59–60, 75; grammatical, 76(2); in Renaissance, 201, 202; male–female literary relationships, 555; politics of, 390; sociolinguistics of gender relations, 102, 104; stereotyping, 373, *see also* female; feminine; feminism and feminist theory; women
genealogies, 124, 126–7, 129
Genesis (ME), 163
Genesis (OE), 122, 126
genetic linguistics, 61

Genette, Gérard, 203
genre, 18(2), 19; and Beaumont and Fletcher, 267; and Chaucer, 180–1; and Glassco, 721; and Jonson, 278; and D.H. Lawrence, 501; and gender in Gordimer, 696; and non-fictional prose, 285; genre novel, 477; new genre, 723; social theory, 20–1; theory, and Bakhtin, 40; Victorian, 412; Australian literature, 700, 706; Canadian literature, 721
gentillesse: in Chaucer, 189
Geoffrey of Monmouth, 166; and Tennyson, 431; *British History*, 431
geography: 18th C American writing on, 559; and literature, 279
geolinguistics, 62
George, Kathleen, 656
George, Peter: *Dr Strangelove*, 579, 645
georgic tradition: and F.M. Ford, 495
Gerin, Winifred, 444
Germain, George, 358
German Expressionism: and Canadian drama, 731
German literature: and Jewish-American literature, 575
German loan-words, 94
German philosophy, 37
Germany: English in, 60–1; Shakespeare productions, 225(2), 226
gerund, 76, 90–1
gesture: art of, 355; in Dickens, 440–1
Ghanaian literature *see* West African literature
ghazal: and Forster, 499
Ghose, Zulfikar: *Figures of Enchantment*, 681
Ghosh, Amitav, 744
ghost stories: Kipling, 495
ghosts: in James, 566
Gibbon, Edward, **367–8**; and Naipaul, 734; *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, 367, 367–8, 368
Gibbs, Robert, 731
Gibson, Graeme, 726–7
Gidal, Peter, 42
gift books, 7
The Gifts of Men, 123
Gilbert, Sandra M., 34, 45, 403–4, 418, 619–20, 686
Gilbert, W.S., 469
Gilchrist, Ellen, 605
Gildon, Charles, 351; *Measure for Measure; or, Beauty the Best Advocate*, 327
Gillette, William, 656
Gillis, Pieter, 204
Ginsberg, Allen, 587, **600**, 652; *Mind Breaths*, 600; *Plutonian Ode*, 600
Girard, René, 609
Gissing, George, **449–50**; *Born in Exile*, 450; 'Joseph', 450
Glaser, Vaughan, 732
Glaspell, Susan, 654
Glassco, John, 721; *Memoirs of Montparnasse*, 721, 722
Glickman, Susan: *The Power to Move*, 730
glossaries, 117
glosses, 70
glossography, 87
glottalization, 67, 69
Gluck, Louise, 587
Gobineau, Joseph-Arthur, Comte de: and Senghor, 685
Godwin, George: and *The Builder*, 462
Godwin, William, 405, 406; and Coleridge, 394; and Wordsworth, 394; *Damon and Delia*, 400; *Essay on Population*, 408
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von: and Arnold, 451, 453; *Bildungsidee*, 457; 'Wanderer's Night Song', 584
Gold, Michael, 575
gold-field novels: Australian, 705
Golding, Arthur: and Shakespeare, 245; and Spenser, 213; translation of Ovid *Metamorphoses*, 245
Golding, William, **516–17**; *The Inheritors*, 516; *Lord of the Flies*, 516(2)
Goldsmith, Oliver, 345, **357**, **368**, 368, 584; audience, 357; *The Good Natur'd Man*, 357
Goldstein, Malcolm, 666
Goodman, Nelson, 552–3, 586
Goodwin, Ken, 700
Gooneratne, Yasmine, 683(2); *Relative Merits: A Personal Memoir of the Bandaranaike Family of Sri Lanka*, 683–4, 684
Gorbachev, Mikhail: speeches, 25
Gordimer, Nadine, **519**, 681, 686, 687, **696–7**; *Burgher's Daughter*, 519; *The Conservationist*, 697; *A Guest of Honour*, 696–7; *July's People*, 697; *A Sport of Nature*, 519, 696, 697; *A World of Strangers*, 696
Gordon, Caroline, 582
Gordone, Charles, 665
Gospel of Nicodemus (ME), 169

Gosse, Edmund, 451
gossip, 63
gothic, 436; 20th C novel, 504(2); and Atwood, 724; and E. Brontë, 445; and T.S. Eliot, 522; and Tennyson, 431; and Wordsworth, 386; female, 724; sex in novels, 484–5
Gothic (language), 85
Gough, J.V., 86–7
de Gourmont, Remy, 598
Gover, Robert, 645
government: in Langland, 151
government-binding theory, 54, 79(2)
Govier, Katherine, 721
Gower, John, 135, 136, **155–6**; and Chaucer, 196; and Middle Scots literature, 160; *Apollonius of Tyre*, 156; *Confessio Amantis*, 138, 155(4), 155–6; *Vox Clamantis*, 155–6, 156, 196
Goyen, William, 644
Grace, Patricia, 745, 746; *Electric City*, 747
Graham, J.W., 509–10
Graham, Jorie: *Erosion*, 587
Graham, Sheilah, 631
Grail motif: in Atwood, 724
grammar, 53–4, 54, 208; case grammar, 58; categorical grammar, 54; Chomsky, 54; cognitive, 54; English and American compared, 92; functional grammar, 54; history of grammatical theory, 55; Langland, 147; universal, 54; unorthodox in American black writing, 576
Gramsci, Antonio, 13, **39–40**, 463; letters, 40
Grant, George: and Atwood, 724–5
Granville, George, Baron Lansdowne: *The Jew of Venice*, 356
Grass, Günther: and Swift, 360
Graves, Caroline: and W. Collins, 446
Graves, Robert, 4, **526**; and W. Harris, 736; love poetry, 526; *The White Goddess*, 526, 736; *Wife to Mr Milton*, 293
Gray, Alasdair: and postmodernism, 477
Gray, John: musical plays, 731; *Billy Bishop Goes to War*, 731
Gray, Robert, 711
Gray, Simon, **536**; *The Common Pursuit*, 655
Gray, Thomas, **353**; 'Epitaph on Mrs. Clarke', 353
Great Vowel Shift, 72
Great War *see* war literature
Greece: and Swinburne, 433
Greek (classical): in AS England, 86; scholarship in OE, 116(2)
Greek-Australian drama, 713
Greenblatt, Stephen, 204, 317
Greene, Graham, 477, 484, **514–15**, 514; *Brighton Rock*, 515; *The Power and the Glory*, 515
Greene, Robert, 265; *Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay*, 265; *Pandosto*, 206
Gregg, Frances, 514
Gregory of Tours: *Vitae Patrum*, 128
Gregory, Augusta, Lady: and Yeats, 524
Gregory of Ely, 131
Greimas, Algirdas Julien, 21
Greville, Fulke (Lord Brooke), **286**; *Letter to an Honourable Lady*, 286; *Life of Sidney*, 286
Grice, H. Paul, 25, 55, 105, 107, 537
grief: and Renaissance, 201
Grimm brothers: and Atwood, 724; and Sexton, 616
Grob, Alan, 415
Grolier Club: New York, 7
Groom, Mary, 308
grotesque: and Ruskin, 460; female, 28; in Wordsworth, 385–6; ME, 143, *see also* character types
Grotowski, Jerzy, 530
Grove, Frederick Philip, 721
Guattari, Félix, 13, 26
Gubar, Susan, 34, 45, 403–4, 418, 619–20, 686
Guillaume de Deguileville: *Le Pèlerinage de la vie humaine*, 168
Guillim, John: and Swift, 361; *A Display of Heraldry*, 361
guilt: and De Quincey, 407; in Shakespeare, 235–6; literature of, 3
Gullah, 66
Gunawardene, Gamini, 683
Gunn, Thom: and Larkin, 526
Gurik, Robert, 731
Guthlac, 128
Guyanese creole, 66
Gwala, Mafika, 699
Gwynne, Nell, 467
gynaecological imagery, 128
gynocritics, 31, 418
Gyrell, George, 451
H.D., 573, **591**, **628**; and Cravens, 613; and F. Gregg, 514; and V.B. Jordan, 624; *Asphodel*, 613; *The Hedgehog*, 628; *Hedylus*, 628; 'Hermetic Definitions', 591; *Notes on Thought*

and Vision, 591; *The Wise Sappho*, 591
Habermas, Jürgen, 12, 14, **39**, 46; and Foucault, 36; and Jameson, 44; and Williams, 43
Haggard, H. Rider, 449; and Bowles, 643
hagiography, 119; in Chaucer, 192; Katherine Group, 169; Latin literature, 120; Life of Colum Cille, 119; medieval, 116; OE, 119, 130; of More, 204
Haines, C., 244
Halberstadt, John, 635
Hale, Emily: and T.S. Eliot, 595
Hall, Roger: *The Share Club*, 749
Hall, Stuart, 13
Halle, Morris, 179
Halley, Edmond, 337
Halliday, Michael, 53, 97, 101
Hamilton, Alexander, 557; language, 558–9
Hammett, Dashiell, 579; Continental Op stories, 579; *Red Harvest*, 579; *Woman in the Dark*, 637
Hamner, Robert D., 735
Hampshire place names, 100
hand imagery, 245
Handel, George Frederick, 343
handwriting: Elizabethan, and Shakespeare, 244
Hardie, Keir: journalism, 465
Hardison, O.B., 208
Hardwick, Elizabeth, 575
Hardy, Thomas, **420–1**, **448–9**, 450, 461, 462, 503; and Arnold, 415; and Callisto myth, 723–4; and the French Revolution, 405; editions, 448; letters, 421; metre, 69–70; parody in, 413; textual studies, 448; 'Epitaph by Labourers', 421; *Far from the Madding Crowd*, 461; 'Going and Staying', 421; 'The Impercipient', 421; 'In Her Precincts', 421; *Jude the Obscure*, 436, 448, 450; *The Return of the Native*, 450; 'The Self-Unseeing', 421; *Tess of the d'Urbervilles*, 417, 448, 450; *Under the Greenwood Tree*, 448; 'The Vaulted Way', 420–1; 'Waiting Both', 421
Hardyng, John: *Chronicle*, 164, 194
Harington, Sir John, 241
Harlem: Harlem Renaissance, 577, **639–40**, 685; in literature, 578
Harley, Robert, 361
Harper, Frances E.W.: poems, 560
Harpur, Charles, 707(2)
Harrigan, Edward, 656
Harris, Dr John: dictionary, 95
Harris, Frank, 512
Harris, Joel Chandler, 640
Harris, Michael, 368
Harris, Wilson, 678, 733, **736**; *Ascent to Omai*, 736; *Palace of the Peacock*, 736
Harrison, Paul Carter, 687; *The Great MacDaddy*, 687
Harrowing of Hell (York/Towneley), 172
Hart, Moss, 574
Hartle, P.N., 361
Hartman, Charles O., 583
Hartman, Geoffrey: *Criticism in the Wilderness*, 587
Harty, John III, 539
Harvey, Gabriel: and Spenser, 210
Harvey, Irene, 23
Harwood, Gwen, 711(2)
Hashmi, Alamgir, 681–2
Hassan, Ihab, 12, 13, 741
Hau'ofa, Epeli: *Kisses in the Nederends*, 750
Hawes, Stephen, 137
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 552, **563–5**; and European revolutions, 554; and gender, 555; 'The Custom House', 564; *The Marble Faun*, 564–5; 'The Minister's Black Veil', 565; 'Roger Malvin's Burial', 565; *The Scarlet Letter*, 210, **564**; 'Young Goodman Brown', 565
Hawthorne, Una, 564
Hay, Sir Gilbert: *Buik of King Alexander the Conquerour*, 159–60
Hay, James: and Donne, 208
Hayashi, Aki: and Blunden, 520–1
Hayley, William, 366
Hayman, Francis, 308(2)
Hayward, John: *Life of Henry IV*, 228
Haywood, Thomas, 336–7
Hazlitt, W.C., 5
Hazlitt, William, 405, 406(2), 407(2); and Byron, 388; and Naipaul, 734; and Shelley, 398; and the French Revolution, 405; *The Spirit of the Age*, 388
Head, Bessie: *A Bewitched Crossroads*, 698; *A Question of Power*, 698
health: 18th C, 339
Heaney, Seamus, 482, **527–8**, 527; peat bog and, 527; 'Bogland', 527; *The Haw Lantern*, 528; 'Station Island', 527–8
'Hearne Fragment', 163
Hearne, Thomas, 5

Heath, Stephen, 42, 518
Hébert, Ann: *Les Fous de Bassan*, 725
Hebraism, 37, *see also* anti-Semitism; Jewish culture; Judaism
Hebrew biblical narrative, 18
Hebrew etymology: Blake, 385
Hebrew learning: and Milton, 295–6
Hebrew poetic tradition: and Donne, 279
Hector, Anne, 447; *Her Dearest Foe*, 447
Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 14, 23, 37; and O'Neill, 659; and Pater, 457; in Britain, 465
hegemony, 40
Heger, M.: and C. Brontë, 443
Heidegger, Martin, 14(2), 21, 24, 40, 292, 323–4, 584
Heimbach, Peter: and Milton, 301
Hejinian, Lyn, 583, 590
Hellenism, 37
Heller, Joseph, 574; *God Knows*, 647
Hellman, Lillian, 653
Helpmann, Robert, 299
Hemingway, Ernest, 33, 575(2), **629–31**; and Fitzgerald, 631; and Salinger, 642; and Steinbeck, 636; *A Farewell to Arms*, 630, 631; *For Whom the Bell Tolls*, 631; 'In Another Country', 631; *In Our Time*, 630; 'Indian Camp', 630; *Islands in the Stream*, 631; 'Out of Season', 630; *The Sun Also Rises*, 630; *To Have and Have Not*, 630; 'Up in Michigan', 630–1
Henderson, Alice Corbin: and W. Stevens, 618–19
Henley, Beth: *Crimes of the Heart*, 665
Henry V: book ownership and reading, 142
Henryson, Robert, 137, **159**, 203; *Fables*, 157, 159; *Orpheus and Erudices*, 159; *The Preaching of the Swallow*, 157; *The Testament of Cresseid*, 157, 159, 164
Henslowe, Philip, 253–4; *Diary*, 231, 254
Hepworth, Barbara, 503
Heraclitus: and Beckett, 516
heraldry, 143, 158
heralds, 3
Herbarium (OE), 86, 117
Herbert, George, 201, 210, **280–2**; and Bishop, 590; and Donne, 279; and Larkin, 527; and Pembroke family, 275; and C. Rossetti, 426; and Spenser, 279; and Vaughan, 279; and Walton, 288; and colonial American poetry, 556; allusions to, 282; 'Affliction', 527; 'British Church', 279; *The Church*, 281, 281–2; 'Employment (I)', 282; 'Love III', 281; 'Posie', 288; *The Temple*, 281, 282, 556; 'Vertue', 104, 282; 'The Windows', 281
Herbert, Lady Mary, 202
Herbert of Cherbury, Edward, Lord, 288
Herbert, William, 275
Herbst, Josephine, 576
Herder, Johann, 37
Herebert, William, 160
hermeneutics: Chaucer, 190
Hermetica, 244
hermeticism, 282
Herne, James A., 656
hero: heroic ethic and Morris, 424; heroism and Woolf, 509–10; heroism in Milton, 303–4; in Dickens, 440; in Ellison, 641
Herrick, Robert: *Hesperides*, 284
Herrick, Robert (American novelist), 629
Herschel, Sir William, 337
Hertford, Algernon Seymour, earl of, 368
Hesiod: and Milton, 299
'hetero-criticism', 427
heterosexuality: and patriarchy, 35
Heywood, Thomas: and patronage, 265; and *Sir Thomas More*, 252; pageants, 271
Hibberd, Jack, 713
Hiberno-English, 59, 62, 66; ME, 88–9, *see also* Irish
Hiberno-Latin literature, 117
Hicks, Granville, 633
hierarchy: in Spenser, 209
Higgins, George V., 579
Higgs, Griffin, 8
Highmore, Joseph, 345
Highway, Thompson, 732
Hildebrandslied, 121
Hill, Christopher, 315
Hill, Geoffrey: *Mercian Hymns*, 527; *Peguy*, 527
Hill, Thomas: *The Gardener's Labyrinth*, 206
Hilton, Walter, 140; *Scale of Perfection*, 168
Himes, Chester, 574, 578
Hinduism: and exile, 679
Hines, Thomas, 619
Hinkley, Eleanor, 594
Hinman, Charlton, 223
Hintikka, Jaakko, 79
Hirsh, John C., 187(2)
Hisperica Famina, 117

historical criticism, **36–46**
historical novel, 400; African, 691–2; Victorian, 437
historicism: and Marxism, 44; Renaissance, 202; Shakespearean, 228
historiography, 240, 405; stereotyping in, 40
history: and Arnold, 417; and Conrad, 491; and Gordimer, 519; and Johnson, 364; and Shaw, 538; and Spenser, 212; and African literature, 686–7; and autobiography, 693; and Canadian literature, 725; and class, 43; and Georgian society, 367; and literary theory, 16; and literature, 554; and ME literature, 141; and metaphorical discourse, 574; and narratology, 19; and new literatures, 678; and postmodernism, 14; bibliographical, 4; cultural history and the Renaissance, 200–1; feminist theory, and 17th C history, 314–15; historical criticism, **36–46**; historicism, 43, 202, 228; historiography, 40, 240, 405; humanist, 337, 370; new and old historicism, 276; of book trade, 5; of English linguistics, **55–8**; of grammatical theory, 55; of language, 52; of libraries, **7–8**; of linguistics, **55–8**; philosophy of, 42, *see also* art history; new historicism
The History of Prince Corniger and His Champion Sir Crucifrag, 166
History of Titus Andronicus, 220–1, 245
history plays: 20th C, 530
Hoban, Russell, 477, 575, 580
Hobbes, Thomas, **287–8**, 370; *Leviathan*, 287, 287–8
Hoccleve, Thomas, 136, **156–7**, 161; autobiographical features in works, 156–7; *Complaint*, 156–7; *Dialogue with a Friend*, 156–7; *Epistle of Cupid*, 156; *Male Regle*, 156–7; *The Regement of Princes*, 156, 156–7
Hodgins, Jack, 718, 720
Hofmann, Michael, 527
Hogan, Desmond, 482
Hogarth, George, 465
Hogarth, William, 344–5, 407
Hogg, James, 400; 'Lines on the Death of Dr Leyden', 399
Hogg, Richard, 71
Hölderlin, Friedrich: and Beckett, 516
Holland, Peter, 327–8
Holland, William: diary, 399
Hollander, John, 584, 601; 'Landscape's Empire', 585
Hollar, Wenceslas, 256
Hollingsworth, Margaret: plays, 731(2)
Holmes, John Clellon, **642**, 652; *Get Home Free*, 642, 652; *Go*, 642, 652; *The Horn*, 642, 652; *Nothing to Declare*, 652; 'Walking Away from the War', 652
Holmes, Oliver Wendell: and W.C. Williams, 623–4; 'The Chambered Nautilus', 623–4
Holocaust: and Malamud, 646
Holroyd, Michael, 3
Holthausen, Ferdinand: *Altenglisches Etymologisches Wörterbuch*, 85, 117
Home, John, 340; and Bute, 342; *Douglas*, 357
Homer: and *Beowulf*, 125; and Melville, 566; and Milton, 306; and Pope, 306, 347; and W. Stevens, 619; *Iliad*, 366
homiletics: Reformation, 211
homilies: OE, 131, 132
homographs, 96
homosexuality, 35; 18th C, 339; and Fielding, 373; and Forster, 498; and Foucault, 37; and H.F. Fuller, 565; and Pater, 459; and Stoker, 449; and Tennyson, 430; and E. White, 649; and Wilde, 449; and cross-dressing in Renaissance romances, 213; in London, 467
Honigmann, E.A.J., 220, 224
Hood, Hugh, 720(2), 727
Hood, Thomas, 421–2
Hope, A.D., 678, 705, 748
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 411, **422–3**, 458; and 20th C poets, 586; and Bridges, 520; and Clough, 420; and T.S. Eliot, 521; sonnets, 422; 'The Caged Skylark', 422; 'God's Grandeur', 423; 'Harry Ploughman', 422; 'Nature Is a Heraclitean Fire', 422–3; 'On the Portrait of Two Beautiful Young People', 422; 'The Shepherd's Brow', 422; 'Spelt from Sibyl's Leaves', 422; 'To R.B.', 423; 'Tom's Garland', 422; 'The Windhover', 423; *The Wreck of the 'Deutschland'*, 422–3
Hopkins, Pauline, 555, 560
Horace: and Dowson, 434; and Milton, 300; and Webster, 267; *Epistles*, 300
Horn Childe and Maiden Rimnild, 153
Horrocks, Roger, 745

House, Humphry, 436
Housman, A.E., 4, **423**; *The Name and Nature of Poetry*, 525
Hove, Chenjerai, 699
Howe, Irving, 574
Howells, William Dean, 551, 552, **565**, 629, 656; and gender, 555
Hudibrastic verse, 324–5
Hudson, Henry: travel narratives, 285
Hudson, Richard, 77
Huggan, Isabel, 725; *The Elizabeth Stories*, 725
Hughes, Hugo, 8
Hughes, Langston, **640**; Simple novels, 640
Hughes, Ted, 2; 'The Hanged Man and the Dragonfly', 585
Hughes, Thomas: *Tom Brown's Schooldays*, 463
Hull, Helen R.: *Islanders*, 636
Hulme, T.E., 520
humanism: and S. Daniel, 285; critical, and Arnold, 416; critical humanism and Arnold, 416; in the Enlightenment, 341
humanist history: and 18th C novel, 370; and English novel, 337
Hume, David, 337–8, **341**, 370; *Dialogues [Concerning Natural Religion]*, 341(3); *Treatise of Human Nature*, 337–8
Hume, Patrick, 307
Humfrey, Duke of Gloucester, 142(2), 142–3
humour: American, 469, 574; Australian, 702, 706; Jewish, 649; black humour and Gover, 645; in Beckett, 516, 532; in T.S. Eliot, 521, 535; in Hawthorne, 554; in Leacock, 722; in Melville, 554; in Perelman, 653; in Poe, 554; in Shakespeare, 233; in Shepard, 663; and irony, 16; and pantomime, 469, *see also* comic writing
Humphreys, A.R., 217–18
Humphries, Rolfe: and Pound, 611
Hunt, Holman, 429, 430–1
Hunt, Leigh, 399, 406, 407
Hunt, Tim, 601
Hunter, G.K., 221, 245, 265
Hurd, Clement: and Stein, 628
Hurston, Zora Neale, 577, **640**, 640; and A. Walker, 649; *Jonah's Gourd Vine*, 640; *Mules and Men*, 577; *Their Eyes Were Watching God*, 577, 650
Husserl, Edmund, 619; *Ideas*, 619
Hutcheon, Linda, 731
Hutchinson, Lucy, 277, 319
Hutchinson, Mary, 382
Huxley, Aldous, 485, **513**, 579; *The Defeat of Youth*, 525
Hyatt, Harry Middleton, 64
Hymes, Dell, 106–7
hypocrisy: in the novel, 372
hysteria, 30–1; and T.S. Eliot, 521; and Pound, 521
Ibsen, Henrik, 468, 507; and P. White, 713
iconicity: Elizabethan, 264–5
iconography: Chaucer, 193; Milton, 298, 303
idealization, Romance: and Chaucer, 192
identity: in post-romantic fiction, 477; Morris and 19th C identity, 424–5
ideology, 42; and Shakespeare, 239, 240, 242; theory of, 42, 43
'idyl': Tennyson, 431
if-clauses, 79
Ignatius Loyola, St: and Donne, 286; *Spiritual Exercises*, 286
Ihimaera, Witi: *The Matriarch*, 746
illness: 18th C accounts of, 339
illusion, 489–90
illustration, 7; and emblem books, 208; children's books, 1; of Milton, **308**; of Spenser, 210; of Tennyson, 429
imagery: anal, in Hau'ofa, 750; gynaecological, 128; hand, 245; Shakespeare, 225, 232, 245; Spenser, 212; water in Milton, 299
imaginary: concept of, 26; in Lacan, 44
imagination: E. Brontë, 417–18; Dickinson, 589; Frost, 600; Hopkins, 422; Pound, 608; Renaissance, 201; Shepard, 665; Victorian novelists, 437
Imagism, 610; and Frost, 600; and Pound, 613
imitatio, 246
imitation: Chaucer, 186; Pope, 347
immanence: and Coleridge, 399
imperialism, 694; and Burke, 365; and Byron, 389; and Haggard, 449; and Johnson, 365; and Kipling, 494–5; Victorian and Edwardian, 450, *see also* colonialism; empire
impotence, 201
incest: and Shakespeare, 238; in Fitzgerald, 632
India: and exile, 679
Indian: *see also* Amerindian
Indian English, 98
Indian literature, **740–4**
industrialization: in D.H. Lawrence,

500–1
infinitive, 97
inflexion, 74
influence: anxiety of, 414
information theory: and *Beowulf*, 124–5
Ingelo, Nathaniel: *Bentivolio and Urania*, 332
Ingram, David, 39
'inhumanism', 601(2)
Innes, Fran, 717
insanity *see* madness
inscrutability: Chaucer, 189
instabilities: in 20th C poetry, 527
institutional libraries: history, **7–8**
institutions, 12(2); women and, 29
Instructions for Christians, 123
intentionalism, 588
interdisciplinary studies, 14, 22, 29, 279, 391(3), 554
interludes: 16th C, 204
international language *see* world language
interpretation, 18
intersubjectivity: phenomenological, 593
intertextuality, 42; in D.G. Rossetti, 425
invocations: ME, 139–40, 181
Iona, monastery, 119
Ipomadon, 192
Ireland: and Leavis, 13; and poetry, 4, 413; English language in, 62
Ireland, David, 706
Ireland, John: *Meroure of Wyssdome*, 160
Ireland, Kevin, 748, 749
Irigaray, Luce, 29–30, 34, 518
Irish: *see also* Hiberno-English
Irish literature, **482–3**, 482, 539; narrative, 482; poetry, 413, 527, 528
Irish mythology: and Synge, 539
Irish nationalism, 464
ironic biography, 478
irony, 104–5; and humour, 16; Arnold, 452; Chaucer, 180, 195; musical in Herbert, 282; Pater, 459; Swift, 359
Irving, Henry, 466
Irvir, V., 92
Isidore of Seville: *Etymologiæ*, 86, 116
Islam: and Rushdie, 679, *see also* Muslim literature
Islamic poetry: and Forster, 499
Isle of Wight place names, 100
Italian criticism: of American literature, 573
van Italie, Jean-Claude, 665
Itzin, Catherine, 530
J.K.: *New English Dictionary*, 95
Jackson, Angela, 605
Jackson, Holbrook: and Chesterton, 496
Jacobins: anti-Jacobin novel, 385
Jacobites, 341, 341–2, 342
Jacobs, Robert G., 490
Jacob's Well, 168
Jacobson, Howard: *In the Land of Oz*, 702
Jacobus, Mary, 34
Jahn, Jahnheinz, 734
Jakobson, Roman, 17(2), 206, 276; on prose, 17
Jamaican creole, 66
James, C.L.R., 733
James, Clive, 679–80
James, Henry, 550, 551, 552, 564, **565–6**, 573, 578; and Austen, 402; and Conrad, 491; and Pound, 610–11; and Stein, 628; and Wharton, 625; and Woolf, 510; and Constance Fenimore Woolson, 555; and gender, 555; drama criticism, 656; *The Ambassadors*, 565–6; *The American*, 565, 610–11; *The Aspern Papers*, 565; 'The Beast in the Jungle', 626; *The Bostonians*, 606; 'Daisy Miller', 565; *The Europeans*, 565; *The Golden Bowl*, 565; *Portrait of a Lady*, 436, 565; *The Tragic Muse*, 565; *The Turn of the Screw*, 565, 566; *Washington Square*, 565; *What Maisie Knew*, 565
James I, King of England: and Milton, 294–5; and Shakespeare, 228
James I, King of Scotland: *The Kingis Quair*, 157, 159
James, P.D., 485
James, William, 552–3, 628, 726; and Foucault, 45; and Frost, 600; and W. Stevens, 45; *Psychology*, 600
Jameson, Fredric, 13–14, 14, 44, 631
Janton, Pierre, 244
Japan: and English literature, 520–1; Christian writers, 495
Japanese-Canadian literature, 725
Jardine, Alice, 34; *Gynesis*, 35
Jarrell, Randall, **600–1**; and rhetoric, 2–3; *The Animal Family*, 601; *The Bat-Poet*, 601; *Fly by Night*, 601; *The Gingerbread Rabbit*, 601
Jarry, Alfred: *Ubu roi*, 662
Jauss, Hans Robert, 540
jazz: and Ellison, 641; and J.C. Holmes, 642
Jean de Meun: and Chaucer, 143–4, 186, 189–90
Jeffers, Robinson, 552–3, **601–2**; *Cawdor*, 601, 602; *Roan Stallion*, 601, 602;

Tamar, 602; 'Thurso's Landing', 601; *The Women at Sur Point*, 602
Jefferson, Thomas, 557; *Notes on the State of Virginia*, 553
Jerome, Jerome K., **495**
Jerrold, Douglas: *Nell Gwynne*, 467
Jerusalem Bible, 204
Jesperson, Otto, 58
Jewett, Sarah Orne, 626; and Chopin, 561
Jewish culture: and Levine, 727, *see also* anti-Semitism; Hebraism; Hebrew; Judaism
Jewish-American literature, 554, 574–5, 581–2, 646
Jews: image of Jew in Naipaul, 735
Jews in literature: Naipaul, 735; Shakespeare, 236
Jewsbury, Geraldine, 435
Jhabvala, Ruth Prawer, 744
Johennesse, Fhazel, 699
John of Fordun: *Chronicle*, 158
Johns, Jasper: *Target with Four Faces*, 588
Johnson, Albert, 718
Johnson, Amryl, 739
Johnson, Charles (18th C), 357
Johnson, Colin *see* Mudrooroo Narogin
Johnson, Edgar, 466
Johnson, Louis: *True Confessions of the Last Cannibal*, 749
Johnson, Samuel, **352–3**, **363–6**; and Beckett, 516; and Collins, 353; and C. Lennox, 374; and Milton, 300; and Shakespeare, 222–3; critical thinking, 365; criticism, 366; elegies, 352; epitaphs, 352; poems, 363, 364; sources, 352; *Dictionary*, 363, 364; *Elegies*, 366; *Epitaphs*, 366; *Irene*, 357(3), 363, 364; *Journey to the Western Islands of Scotland*, 363, 364; *Life of Admiral Blake*, 365–6; *Life of Collins*, 353, 366; *Life of Milton*, 364, 366; *The Life of Mr. Richard Savage*, 353, 362–3, 364(2); *Lives of the Poets*, 342, 363–4, 364(2), 365; *Ode on the Isle of Skye*, 352; 'On the Death of Dr. Robert Levet', 352, 366; *Plan of a Dictionary*, 363, 365; *Preface* (to Dictionary), 363, 365; *Rasselas*, 359, 362, 363, 364; *The Vanity of Human Wishes*, 342, 352, 364
joint authorship: and Swift, 360
Jolley, Elizabeth, 709; *Miss Peabody's Inheritance*, 709, 719
Jones, Daniel, 67
Jones, Inigo, 269(2); and Jonson, 269–70
Jones, Lawrence, 745, 746
Jones, Robert Edmond, 661, 662
Jones, Sir William, 57
Jones-Jackson, Patricia, 55, 66
Jonson, Ben, 201, 252, **262–4**, 270, **278**, 598; and Cowley, 278; and I. Jones, 269–70; and Milton, 294; and Shakespeare, 230, 246; and Stansby, 252; and mannerism, 257; bibliographical matters, 6; biographical material, 278; metonymy in, 206; poetry, **278**; sonnets, 278; sylvae, 278, 324; *The Alchemist*, 263, 263–4; *Bartholomew Fair*, 259, 264; *Cynthia's Revels*, 264; *Epigrams*, 278(2); *The Forrest*, 278; *The Golden Age Restor'd*, 271; *Haddington Masque*, 270–1; 'Inviting a Friend to Supper', 278; *Masque of Beautie*, 270; *The Masque of Queenes*, 270–1; *Mercury Vindicated from the Alchemists at Court*, 271; *Neptune's Triumph*, 271; *The New Inn*, 264; *Pleasure Reconciled to Virtue*, 271; *Poetaster*, 263; *Sejanus*, 246, 262–3; *The Speeches at Prince Henry's Barriers*, 269–70; *The Staple of News*, 250; 'To Penshurst', 278; *Volpone*, 264
Joos, M., 92
Jordan, Richard, 72
Jordan, Viola Baxter: and W.C. Williams, 624
Jose, Sionil, 680
Josephson, Matthew, 633
journalism: African women journalists, 684; American magazine journalists, 549; and government, 464; Kipling, 494; J.S. Mill, 461; MPs as journalists, 464; rise of, 337; Victorian class divisions and, 463, *see also* periodicals
journals: language of, 52
journeys: in Nichol, 728
Jowett, Benjamin, 457
Joyce, James, 25, 102, 476, **504–7**, 598; and Barth, 646; and Beckett, 515; and Chaucer, 188; and Pinter, 537; and Pound, 610; and Pynchon, 648; and Stafford, 639; and advertising, 479; and modernism, 612; and realism, 493; and rhetoric, 2–3; and the family, 503; language, 205; letters, 504; stage adaptations, 506; *Dubliners*, 506, 507; *Exiles*, 537; *Finnegans Wake*, 17, 482, 506(3), 507; *A Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man*, 482, 507; *Ulysses*, 188,

479, 482, 503, 504, **505**, 506, 507, 510, 580, 646, 648
Joyce, Nora, 505
Judaism: and Eliot, 465; and Malamud, 646(2); and Roth, 646, *see also* anti-Semitism; Hebraism; Hebrew; Jewish culture
judgement: postmodernism and, 14
Julian of Norwich, 141
Jung, Carl Gustav, 159, 590, 592, 690; and A. Miller, 665
Junius, Francis, 364
Junius manuscript, **126–7**
Kafka, Franz: and Rosenfeld, 652; *The Trial*, 476–7
Kainga of the Ladye Birds, 750
Kaiser, Rolf, 88
Kalendars, OE, 118
Kambili (Madinka epic), 685
Kane, George, 122, 148, 154, 197
Kant, Immanuel, 14, 37; and Foucault, 37
Karunaratne, Suvimalee, 683
Katherine Group, 136, 169; language, 88
Kazan, Elia: *The Arrangement*, 642; *A Life*, 642
Kean, Charles: Company in Australia, 468–9
Keatley, Charlotte: *My Mother Said I Never Should*, 531
Keats, John, **386–8**, 398; and Beethoven, 391; and Pater, 457; and Spenser, 399; and Tennyson, 428; *The Eve of St Agnes*, 387; *The Fall of Hyperion*, 386, 387; *Isabella*, 387; *Lamia*, 387–8; 'Ode to a Nightingale', 387, 428; 'On First Looking into Chapman's Homer', 387; 'To Autumn', 386(3)
Keble, John: and C. Rossetti, 426
Keefer, Janice Kulyk: *White of the Lesser Angels*, 730
Keeley, Robert, 467
Keesing, Nancy: *Riding the Elephant*, 711
Kefala, Antigone, 702
Keith, W.J., 716, 719
Kellermann, Günther, 85–6
Kelly, Hugh: and Johnson, 366; *A Word to the Wise*, 366
Kenneally, Thomas: *The Chant of Jimmy Blacksmith*, 102
Kennedy, Walter, 159
Kenner, Hugh, 613
Kenny, Anthony, 146
Kenny, George, 732
Kenrick, Christopher, 292
Kent, William, 344; and Pope, 347
Kentish, 71
Kenyatta, Jomo: *Facing Mount Kenya*, 693
Ker, N.R., 143
Ker, W.P., 124
Kerouac, Jack, 652(2); *On the Road*, 642; *Vision of Cody*, 580
Kerrigan, William, 292, 312
Keyser, Samuel Jay, 179
Khan, Razia, 682; *Argus under Anaesthesia*, 682; *Cruel April*, 682
Khlebnikov, V., 41
Kidman, Fiona, 747
Kierkegaard, Søren Aabye: and Conrad, 490; *Concept of Irony*, 16; *Fear and Trembling*, 490
Kiernan, Kevin S., 124
Killigrew, Anne, 277
Killigrew, Charles, 356
Kin, 713
Kincaid, Jamaica, 737; *Annie John*, 737(2); *At the Bottom of the River*, 737
King, Grace, 636
King Horn, 152, 154
King, W.L. Mackenzie, 717
King, William: *The Transactioneer*, 332, 362
kingship: in Arthurian literature, 153–4, *see also* court; royalty
Kingsley, Charles, 435
Kinnell, Galway, 602
kinship: in AS England, 120; in Defoe, 371
Kiparsky, Paul, 107, 179
Kipling, Rudyard, 479, **493–5**, 727; and J. London, 625; ghost stories, 495; letters, 494; narrative poetry, 584; newspaper despatches, 494; poetry, 520; short stories, 477, 494(2); *In Black and White*, 494; 'Mrs. Bathurst', 495; *The Phantom Rickshaw*, 494; *Rewards and Fairies*, 493; *Soldiers Three*, 494; *The Story of the Gadsbys*, 494; *Under the Deodars*, 494; *Wee Willie Winkie*, 494; *The Years Between*, 493
Kirby, William, 716–17
Kirkham, R.: *Alfred, of Right Re-Enthroned*, 115
kiss: in Rossetti, 427
Kittredge, Charmion: and J. London, 625
Klein, A.M., 678
Klein, Melanie, 27
Knight, Etheridge, 605
Knight, Richard Payne, 344; *Analytical Inquiry into the Principles of Taste*, 393

Knister, Raymond: *White Narcissus*, 719
Koch, Chris, 710
Kodama, Sanehide, 613
Kogawa, Joy: *Obasan*, 725(2)
Kosinski, Jerzy, **648–9**; *Being There*, 648–9
Kostelanetz, Richard, 582
Kreisel, Henry, 726, 733
Kreymbourg, Alfred, 606; and W.C. Williams, 623
Kristeva, Julia, 13, 34, 508(2), 518, 601, 664, 709; 'Le Texte Clos', 27
Kroetsch, Robert, 715, 728; and Gibbs, 731; *Field Notes*, 728; *Gone Indian*, 726; *The Studhorse Man*, 726
Kuhn, Hans, 121, 121–2
Kuhn, Thomas, 29
Kundera, Milan, 477; *The Unbearable Lightness of Being*, 476–7
Kunene, Mazisi, 699(2); *Emperor Shaka the Great*, 698–9
Kurosawa, Akira, 226
Kuruvilla, M.I., 683
Kyd, Thomas, 259–60; *The Spanish Tragedy*, 255, 261
kynde: in Langland, 150
Labov, William, 104
Lacan, Jacques, **26–7**, 552; and Bakhtin, 40; and Hawthorne, 564; and Malamud, 646; and Poe, 566–7; and Pound, 609; and A. Walker, 650; and imaginary, 44; and masquerade, 27; and melodrama, 27; and Renaissance poetry, 323–4; and subjectivity, 32; and symbolic, 44; and women in Australian culture, 703
Laclau, Ernesto, 13
Lactantius: *Carmen*, 128
Lacy, Suzanne, 655
Laforgue, Jules: and Pound, 610
La Guma, Alex, 679
Laird, Charlton, 63
Lal, P., 741
Lamarck, Jean Baptiste de Monet: and Darwin, 454
La Martelière, Jean-Henri Ferdinand: *Robert, chef de brigands*, 393
Lamb, Charles, 406, **407**; and Gissing, 450; and Shakespeare, 231; *John Woodvil*, 393
Lamb, Mary, 406; and Shakespeare, 231
The Lamentable and Tragical History of Titus Andronicus, 220–1
Lamming, George, **738**, 744; colonialism in, 679; *Natives of My Person*, 680, 738; *Season of Adventure*, 738
Lampman, Archibald: *The Story of an Affinity*, 729
The Land of Cokaygne, 139
Landor, Walter Savage: and Ovid, 413
landscape: 18th C, 343, 343–4, 344(2), 347; and American literature, 553, 559; and Swinburne, 433; Australian, 703–4, 704; description, 102–3
Lane, John (publisher), 461–2
Lang, Alexander, 225
Lang, Andrew, 449; and Pater, 458; *causerie* column ('The Sign of the Ship'), 463
Langbaum, Robert: and Chesterton, 495–6; *The Poetry of Experience*, 495–6
Lange, Antoni, 454
Langland, William, 135(2), 140; and Chaucer, 186; and allegory, 138; manuscripts, 145, 148; *Piers Plowman*, 136(2), **144–51**, 186
language, **52–108**, 653; and Arnold, 414; and Burke, 404–5; and Butler, 324; and Chesterfield, 365; and Dickens, 441–2; and Johnson, 365; and Saussure, 46; and Soyinka, 688, 689; and Swift, 358(2); and Wittgenstein, 46; and African writers, 684; and feminism, 35; and gender, 158–9, 275; and literary theory, 17; and postmodern characterization, 581; and power, 694; and the French Revolution, 404–5; analysis, and power, 21; biblical, 423; history, 52; literary, 18, 25, 140–1, 205; of literature, 505–6; of poetry, 3; origin of, 337; patriarchal, 35; poetic, 45; politicized American, 558–9; Quaker, 274–5; Renaissance literary, 274; specificity, 25; theory of, 24, 430; women's writing, 32–3; world language, 53, *see also* style
language and style: 19th C working class autobiography, 464; Alfred, 131; Carew, 280; Chaucer, 179, 182; Conrad, 490, 491, 491–2; *Genesis*, 127; Gibbon, 368; Hawthorne, 565; Herbert, 282(2); Hobbes, 287, 287–8; Howells, 565; Johnson, 352; Joyce, 505–6; Merwin, 605; Milton, 293, 299, 302; M. Moore, 606; Naipaul, 735; Orwell, 513; Poe, 567; Pope, 348; post-colonial writing, 681; Pound, 610; Shakespeare, 231–2; Shepard, 664(2);

L.P. Smith, 653; Soyinka, 688, 689; Synge, 539; Tennyson, 429; Twain, 568; W.C. Williams, 606
language change, 70; theory of, 65
language contact, 61
language games: and Beckett, 534
L = A = N = G = U = A = G = E writers, 584
Languet, Hubert: and Sidney, 208
Lanval, 154
Lanyer, Aemilia, 277(2)
Larkin, Philip, 2, 4, 102, **526–7**; and campus novel, 480–1; 'Deceptions', 527; 'Whatever Happened?', 103
Lass, Roger, 61, 72
Latin: modern translations of poetry, 610; use in Renaissance, 205
Latin American fiesta: and York cycle plays, 172
Laud, William, 284
Laughlin, James, 611, 641
Laurence, Margaret, 720, 722, **723**; *The Diviners*, 708, 709, 719, 723; *A Jest of God*, 723; *The Stone Angel*, 723(2)
de Lauretis, Teresa, 35
Lavin, Mary, 482
law: and Chaucer, 178, 190; and Milton, 297; legal metaphors in Fielding, 373; legal system in 18th C, 340; legal words in Langland, 147; lexicography, 95; Renaissance, 266
Lawrence, D.H., 15, 477, 485, **500–3**; and Dos Passos, 633; and Franklin, 558; and H. Miller, 638; and Nin, 638; and Callisto myth, 723–4; drama, **536**; introduction to *Memoirs of the Foreign Legion*, 501; non-fiction, 501; poetry, 501(3), 520; psychology writing, 501; stories, 501; theory of the novel, 502; travel writing, 501; *Collected Poems*, 500; *A Collier's Saturday Night*, 536; *David*, 536; 'Introduction to These Paintings', 585; *Lady Chatterley's Lover*, 501(2), 502, 502–3; *Love among the Haystacks*, 501; *Mr Noon*, **502–3**; *The Neo-Pagans*, 503; 'The Princess', 503; *The Rainbow*, 503; *Sons and Lovers*, 502, 536; *Studies in Classic American Literature*, 558; *'Study of Thomas Hardy' and Other Essays*, 501; 'Tickets, Please', 501–2; *Twilight in Italy*, 501; *Women in Love*, 501, 503
Lawrence, T.E., **487**; and Byron, 388; letters, 488; *The Mint*, 487; *Seven Pillars of Wisdom*, 487
Lawrence, William Chauncey, 365
Lawson, Henry, 706; 'The Drover's Wife', 703–4
Lawson, Louisa, 703, 704
lawsuits: AS, 118
Laȝamon: *Brut*, 76, 89, 136
Layton, Irving, 718
Leacock, Stephen, 719, 720, 722; *Arcadian Adventures with the Idle Rich*, 722; *Sunshine Sketches of a Little Town*, 722
Lear, Edward, **413**; limericks, 424; painting, 424
Leavis, F.R., 12–13, 13, 37, 45
Le Carré, John, 484, 485, **517–18**; *The Human Factor*, 485; *The Perfect Spy*, 485; *The Spy Who Came in from the Cold*, 518; *Tinker, Tailor, Soldier, Spy*, 485
Lee, Dennis, 728–9; and Atwood, 724–5
Lee Kok Liang, 680; *Flowers in the Sky*, 680
Lee, Nathaniel: *The Massacre of Paris*, 330
Lee, Sidney, 239
Lee, William, 361
Lefebvre, Henri, 39
Lefranc, Abel, 224
Left (political), 40, 42–3; Barthes and, 20; psychoanalysis and, 27, *see also* radicalism
legal *see* law
legislative lexicography, 95
Legman, Gershon, 652
Le Guin, Ursula, 483, 493, 573, 575
Lehmann, P., 91
Leicester's Men, 255
Leiden Lorica, 117
Leigh, Richard: and Dryden, 321–2; *The Censure of the Rota*, 321–2
Leite, George, 615(2)
Lenin, Vladimir Ilyich: and Russian Formalists, 18
Lennox, Charlotte, 374; *The Female Quixote*, 365, 374
Lens, Bernard, 308
Lentricchia, Frank, 44, 618
Leonard, Hugh: *Dublin 1*, 506; *Stephen D*, 506
Leopardi, Giacomo, 450
lesbianism: and censorship, 35–6; and Swinburne, 433(2); and Woolf, 510; lesbian characters in 17th C drama, 317; lesbian ethics, 35

Lessing, Doris, 2, 477, 485, **518–19**, 681, 686, 699; *Canopus in Argos*, 519; *The Diary of Jane Somers*, 519; *The Golden Notebook*, 518; *The Good Terrorist*, 519
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, 15, 37, 631
Le Sueur, Meridel, 576
Letourneur, Pierre: *Les Nuits de Young*, 352
The Letter of Dido, 195
letter symbolism: OE, 129–30
letter-writing: Australian women, 704
letters: anthology, 4, *see also* autobiography; epistolary style
The Levellers, 362
Levertov, Denise, 584–5, **602–3**
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 46, 552, 601, 734
Levinas, Emmanuel, 40
Levine, George, 444
Levine, Norman, 720, 727; *Canada Made Me*, 727
Levitt, Paul M., 656
Levy, Leonard W., 557–8
Lewes, G.H.: and W. Collins, 447
Lewis, C.S., 276, 484, 573
Lewis, Ethelreda: *The Flying Emerald*, 695
Lewis, Sinclair, 633; and Wolfe, 635; *Babbitt*, 635
Lewis, Wyndham, 598
Lewkenor, Lewis, 244
'lexical fields', 73
lexicalism, 54
lexicase theory, 77
lexicography: 18th C American writing on, 559; historical, 117–18; ME texts, 87–8; nature of, 55; OE, 85, 117; role of lexicographer, 96, *see also* dictionaries
lexis, 137, 147
Ley, John: *A Pattern of Piety*, 288
Liber de Diversis Medicinis, 169
Liber Pluscardensis, 160
Liberian English, 62(2), 64–5
libertines: 18th C, 339, 348; naturalism in libertine poetry, 280
librarianship, 653
libraries: Corpus Christi Cambridge, 115; Francis Trigg Library, 8; Glasgow University, 7; history of, **7–8**; Medieval Library of Rochester Cathedral Priory, 132; Oriel College, 143
Life of Colum Cille, 119
Life of Machutus, 130–1
Life of Mr. Richard Savage (anon), 362–3
Lillo, George: *The London Merchant*, 357
Lily, William, 55; (with Colet), *Grammar*, 208
Lim, Catherine, 680
Lim Thean Soo, 680
limericks: Lear, 424
Lindisfarne Gospels, 76
linguistics, **52–108**; and philosophy in 16th C, 55; history, **55–8**; linguistic theory, **89–98**; Saussure and, 14; theory of linguistic interference, 61
Lippman, Walter, 644
Lispector, Clarice, 510
literacy: and women, 717; in *Beowulf*, 125
literal meaning, 105
literary canon *see* canon (literary)
literary history: Canadian, 716
literary language *see* language: literary
literary theory, 11–51; and Renaissance poetry, 323–4; continental theory in America, 574; medieval, 137; politics of, 45
little magazines, 615(2), 623, 629, 745, *see also* periodicals
Littlewood, Joan, 530
liturgy: liturgical reformation and 17th C poets, 280; OE, 118
The Lives of Those Eminent Antiquaries, 368
Livesay, Dorothy, 714, 729
Livingston, F.V., 494
Livy: and Chaucer, 189
Llewelyn, John, 23
loan-words, 94; Anglo-French, 72; English usage in francophone Canada, 60; German, 94; in Chaucer, 189; in Middle English, 72; OE, 86, 127
local colour: American, 549
Locke, John, 56, 332–3, 351; and Defoe, 371; *Essay concerning Human Understanding*, 333; *Second Treatise on Government*, 361
Locker-Lampson, Frederick, 421
Lodge, David, 43–4; and campus novel, 480–1
Lodge, Thomas: and Ovid, 210
logocentrism, 414
logopoeia: and Pound, 610
Lollard movement, 147, 169
Lombroso, C., 490
London: 18th C, 344; and T.S. Eliot, 594; book trade, 142; City Livery Companies, 6; in literature, 202; in Wordsworth, 385–6; summer theatre, 17th C, 318; theatre, 18th C, 355

London Bibliographical Society, 4, 5
London, Jack, 549, **624–5**; letters, 624–5; *The Iron Heel*, 625; *Martin Eden*, 625; *People of the Abyss*, 624–5; *The Road*, 625; *The Sea-Wolf*, 477, 625; 'The Tramp', 625; 'The Water Baby', 625
long poem: Canadian, 729
Longinus: theory of rhetoric, 205
Longley, Michael, 528
Longman Dictionary of Contemporary English, 96, 97(3)
lordship: Byron and, 390; in AS England, 119–20
Lorica of Laidcenn, 117
de Lorris, Guillaume, 143–4
Lotman, Juri, 20
love: and Bridges, 417; and G. Eliot, 443–4; and the Brontës, 443–4; in Chaucer, 187, 189, 192–3, 196; in Ford, 268; in Malory, 164–5; in Renaissance drama, 256–7; in Spenser, 209; in F. Thompson, 432; in J. Thompson, 731; in Victorian verse, 412
Love, Nicholas, 140
love poetry: Graves, 526; D.H. Lawrence, 520; medievalism in, 433; W. Stevens, 617; Victorian, 412, 433
Lovejoy, A.O., 336
Lovelace, Earl, **736**; *The Dragon Can't Dance*, 736
Lovelace, Richard: royalist panegyric, 284
Low, Duncan, 666
Lowell, Robert, 590, **603–4**, 639; and Hardwick, 575; and Sexton, 616; *Day by Day*, 604; *Land of Unlikeness*, 603; *Lord Weary's Castle*, 603(2); *The Mills of the Kavanaughs*, 603; *Notebook*, 603
Lowenfels, Walter, 638
Lowin, John: *Conclusions upon Dances*, 285–6
Lowry, Malcolm: and T.S. Eliot, 523, 595; letters, 715; *Under the Volcano*, 523, 595
Lowth, Robert: *Lectures on the Sacred Poetry of the Hebrews*, 385
loyalty: pre-Christian concept of, 122
Lucan: and Shakespeare, 246(2); *Pharsalia*, 246
Lucas, Bron, 487
Ludlow Castle: and Milton, 298
Lugard, Frederick Dealtry, Baron of Abinger, 464
Luick, Karl, 56, 71, 84
Lukács, George, **38**; and Expressionism, 42; and the essay, 406; *History and Class Consciousness*, 43
lullabies: in Victorian fiction, 417
Lumiansky, R.M., 166
Luminais, E.V.: *The Sons of Clovis*, 708–9
lunaries: ME, 141
Lupton, Lewis, 146
Luther, Martin: and Erasmus, 204; and Milton, 306; *Lectures on Genesis*, 306
Lydgate, John, 137, **156**; performance, 204; *Danse Macabre*, 156; *The Siege of Thebes*, 164; *The Temple of Glass*, 139
lying: in Rabe, 665
Lyly, John, 265; *Alexander and Campaspe*, 265; *Euphues*, 206; *Gallathea*, 265
Lyotard, Jean-François, 14, 16, **22–3**, 24–5
lyric: and Arnold, 415–16; and E. Brontë, 418; and Byron, 389; and Dickey, 590–1; religious, 17th C, 276
lyricism: and McGrath, 604
lyrics: ME, 135, **160–4**
Lyssiotis, Tes, 713
Lytle, Andrew, 582, 621; and Tate, 620–1; letters, 620–1; *The Velvet Horn*, 582, 621
macabre: in Shakespeare, 243
McAlmon, Robert, 623
Macaulay, Rose, **511**
Macaulay, Thomas Babington: and Milton, 301
McAuley, James, 711; *The End of Modernity*, 711
McCarthy, Mary, **639**; *The Company She Keeps*, 639; *The Group*, 639; *The Oasis*, 639
McClelland, Allan: *Bloomsday*, 506
McClusky, Margaret: *Wedlock*, 702
MacColl, D.S., 462
McCullers, Carson: and Smedley, 636; *The Heart Is a Lonely Hunter*, 637
MacDiarmid, Hugh: letters, 520
Macdonald, John A., 717
MacEwen, Gwendolyn, 718
McGann, Jerome J., 4, 584
MacGowan, Kenneth, 658
McGrath, Thomas, 604, **642**; *Figures of the Double World*, 604; *The Gates of Ivory, the Gates of Horn*, 642; *Letter to an Imaginary Friend*, 604
MacGregor, Gaile, 718
McGuane, Thomas: *Ninety-Two in the Shade*, 650
McGuinness, Frank, **536**; *Observe the Sons of Ulster Marching towards the Somme*, 536

Machaut, Guillaume de, 161
Macherey, Pierre, 296, 695
Machiavelli, Niccolò, 42; and More, 203–4; *The Prince*, 203–4
machine-aided translation, 97
McIntosh, Angus, 107
Mack, Maynard, 346, 347
McKay, Claude, 577, 734; *Home to Harlem*, 640
Mackenzie, Alexander, 718
Mackenzie, Compton, 511–12
McKenzie, Don, 4
Mackenzie, Henry, 340; and Godwin, 400; *The Man of Feeling*, 375, 400
McKeon, Michael, 370
Mackintosh, Sir James, 405
MacLeod, Alistair, **727**; *As Birds Bring Forth the Sun*, 727(2); 'The Lost Salt Gift of Blood', 727; 'Vision', 727
McLuhan, Marshall, 649
MacNeice, Louis, 503, **526**, 528
McNeil, Herman Cyril *see* Sapper
Macpherson, James, 340; *Ossian*, 353–4
McQueen, Harvey, 748
McRae, Elizabeth: *Promise Not to Tell*, 750
Madingoane, Ingoapele, 699
Madison, James, 557; language, 558–9
madness: Renaissance period, 259; 18th C, 340; and W. Collins, 447; and Woolf, 510; and Wordsworth, 396; in Armah, 691; in Middleton, 266; in Renaissance drama, 259; literature of, 24–5
magazine novels, 560
magazines *see* periodicals
Magennis, Hugh, 123
magic: AS, 118; in Atwood, 724; in Spenser, 212; in the Renaissance, 200
Magritte, René: and Poe, 567
The Mahabharata, 535
Mahapatra, Jayanta, 740, 741(3)
Maidwell, Lewis, 321
Mailer, Norman, 652; autobiographical writings, 554; *The Armies of the Night*, 579–80; *The Executioner's Song*, 580, 581; *Of a Fire on the Moon*, 553; *Why Are We in Vietnam?*, 579
de Mairet, Jean, 237
Mais, Roger, 737; *Black Lightning*, 737–8, 738
Major, Clarence, 577
Malamud, Bernard, **646**; *The Assistant*, 646; *Dubin's Lives*, 646; Fidelman stories, 646; *The Tenants*, 646
Malaysian literature, 679, 680(2)
Maldon, The Battle of, 119–20, 122, 129
male characterization: Burney, 374
male writers: male–female literary relationships, 555, *see also* masculinity
Malinowski, Bronislaw: and Naipaul, 734
Mallett, David (with James Thomson): *Alfred*, 356–7
Malory, Sir Thomas, 153–4, **164–7**; and Chaucer, 193; and Tennyson, 429; *Le Morte Darthur*, 152, 164–5, 166
Malouf, David, 706; *Child's Play*, 709–10; *An Imaginary Life*, 681, 710
Malraux, André, 578
Malthus, Thomas Robert, 406; *Essay*, 408
Mamet, David, **655–6**; and O'Neill, 657
Mamoulian, Rouben, 661
de Man, Paul, 12, **21–2**, 435; *Wartime Journalism*, 21–2
Manaka, Matsemela, 699
Mandelbrot, Benoit B.: and Pound, 611
de Mandeville, Bernard, 351, **362**; and 18th C prostitution, 339; and Scott, 400; *Fable of the Bees*, 362; *The Grumbling Hive*, 351, 362
Manhire, Bill, 747
Maniam, K.S., 680; *The Return*, 680(2)
Maning, Frederick Edward, 745
Mankind, 172–3
Manley, Delariviere, 277, 351, 374
Mann, Thomas: *The Magic Mountain*, 476–7
Mannahatta Theatre Club, 624
mannerism: and Hopkins, 423; in Renaissance drama, 257
manners: novel of, 436
Mannin, Ethel, 497
Manning, Frederic, 487
Mannyng, Robert: *Chronicle*, 163
Mansfield, Katherine, **511**, 626, 746(2), **747**; letters, 511; short stories, 477
Mantuan, 211
manuscripts: 9th C, 118; in Cambridge libraries, 118; ME collections, 143; Brussels Bibliothèque Royale, 116–17; Cambridge Corpus Christi, 131, 132; Cambridge Trinity, 142; Cleopatra, 85; Edinburgh National Library of Scotland, 153; Egerton, 203; Hatfield House, 156; Huntington, 151, 184; Ilchester, 151; Lambeth Palace, 128, 160; Leeds Brotherton, 160; London BL, 140, 160, 163, 167(2); London BL Cotton, 117, 118, 124, 131; London BL Harley, 161, 163, 196; Longleat,

168; New York Academy of Medicine, 169; Oxford, 142; Oxford Balliol, 168; Oxford Bodley, 142, 167(2), 168, 207, 261; Paris BN, 154, 161; Princeton, 184; University of Missouri, 118; Wellesley, 350–1; Westminster School, 142; Winchester, 169; Yale, 118, 323
many, 81
Maori literature, 745, 748; 'Maori Renaissance', 746
map symbolism: Donne, 279
Mapanje, Jack, **699–700**; *Of Chameleons and Gods*, 699–700
Maponya, Maishe, 699
maps: 18th C American, 559
Marachera, Dambudzo, 699(2)
Marcus, J.L., 580–1
Marcuse, Herbert, 27, **38**
marginalia: in ME texts, 171
Mariani, Paul, 622–3
Maritime (Canadian) women writers, 717
market economy: and Morris, 455–6, *see also* economics
marketing, literary: 18th C, 370
Marlatt, Daphne: *AnaHistoric: A Novel*, 725–6
Marley, Christopher, 261
Marlowe, Christopher, 207, **259–62**; and Jonson, 263(2); and Ovid, 210; and Shakespeare, 236; and mannerism, 257; and theatre politics, 257; as translator, 260; language, 106; rhetoric, 257; *Doctor Faustus*, 255, 261(2); *Edward II*, 106, 261; *Hero and Leander*, 260; *The Jew of Malta*, 260, 261–2; *Lucan's First Book*, 260; *Tamburlaine*, 261
Marot, Clément: and Spenser, 202, 210–11
Marowitz, Charles, 225, 226, 233
Marquesan eroticism: and Melville, 566
Marranca, Bonnie, 664
marriage, 265, 329; and ME literature, 162; and Meredith, 447; and M. Moore, 606; in 17th C England, 287; in Chaucer, 197; in Defoe, 371; in Milton, 305; in Renaissance drama, 256; in Tennyson, 428
Marsh, Jan, 431
Marshall, John, 557
Marshall, Owen, 747; 'Trumpeters', 747; 'Wyldebaume', 747
Marson, Una, 739
Marston, John, **265**; and mannerism, 257; *The Malcontent*, 265
Martial: 20th C translations, 610
martial spirit: in 20th C popular literature, 479, *see also* war
Martin, T. *see* Bon Gaultier
Martindale, Adam, 319
Martorell, Joanot: and Scott, 400
Martz, Louis, 292–3
Marvell, Andrew, 201(2), **283**, 338, 597; and Dryden, 320–1; and Milton, 302; classical influences, 315–16; 'The Coronet', 283; 'First Anniversary', 283; *Horatian Ode*, 283(2), 320–1; 'On Mr Milton's *Paradise Lost*', 302; 'To His Coy Mistress', 524; 'Upon Appleton House', 283
Marx, Karl: and Marxism, 46; and Morris, 455–6; and 17th C history, 315; language and commercial infrastructure and, 25; *The Eighteenth Brumaire*, 44
Marxist criticism, 16, **41–4**; and Lyotard, 23; and historicism, 44; and postmodernism, 14; contemporary Marxism, 43
masculinity: Donne, 279; in W. Collins, 446–7; in Hopkins, 422; in Tennyson, 428; masculine identity in Dickinson, 562, *see also* male characterization; male writers
Mason, Charlotte, 577
masque, **269–71**; and Shakespeare, 246; and drama, 270
masquerade, 27
mass culture, 12, 14, 19, *see also* popular culture
Massey, Victoria: *One Child's War*, 486
Massinger, Philip: (with Fletcher), *The Custom of the Country*, 267–8; *Sir John Van Olden Barnevelt*, 255
Massingham, H.J., 514
Masson, David, 300
Masters, Olga, 681
materialism, 43, 44; and Shakespeare productions, 226; feminist materialist criticism, 35; materialist criticism, **36–46**, 425, 458; materialist theatre, 31
maternalism: W.C. Williams, 622
Mathews, Charles Jr, 468
Mathews, Harry, 580–1
Mathews, R.D., 679
Matshoba, Mtutuzeli, 698(2)
Matthews, Brander, 656
Matthews, Julia, 468
Matthiessen, F.O., 46, 368, 554, 560
Maugham, W. Somerset, 496; short

stories, 477
Maxims (OE), 122–3, 123, 129
Maxwell, William, 575
May, Robert, 79
Mayakovsky, V., 41
meaning: meaning of, 12; of Shakespeare, 229
media: Shakespeare performances, 226(2), 233, 243–4, 244, *see also* film; television; video
medicine: AS, 118; 18th C, 343; American 18th C writing on, 559; semiotics, 19
medievalism: Pre-Raphaelite, 433; Swinburne, 433
Medina, Sir John Baptist, 308
meditative fictions: ME, 168
Medvedev, P.M.: *The Formal Method in Literary Scholarship*, 17
Mehrotra, Arvind Krishna, 740
'The Melancholy Student', 387
Melanesian pidgin, 66
melodrama, 27, 30–1; in Dickens, 441; in O'Neill, 657; in Victorian music hall, 469
Melville, Elizabeth *see* Culross, Elizabeth Melville, Lady
Melville, Herman, 552, **566**; and Bishop, 589; and European revolutions, 554; and *Narrative of the 'Essex'*, 566; and Whitman, 568–9; 'Bartleby the Scrivener', 566; 'Benito Cereno', 566, 641; *Moby-Dick*, 566; *Omoo*, 566; *Pierre*, 552; *Typee*, 566
memento mori: in Shakespeare, 243
memoirs *see* autobiography
memory: in Heaney, 527
Mencken, H.L., 651
Mendelsohn, Leonard R., 295–6
Mendis, Rosalind, 683
Menken, Adah Isaacs, 560
Mennonite literature, 718
The Menologium, 123
mercantile vocabulary *see* economics
Meredith, George, 462; and *Arabian Nights*, 2; *Diana of the Crossways*, 447(2); *Modern Love*, 412, 417, 424, **447**; *The Ordeal of Richard Feverel*, 447
Merriam, T., 252–3
Merrill, James, 587
Merwin, W.S., 604
messianism, 338
metadrama: Chaucer, 186
metafiction, 188, 477; and Nabokov, 580
metahistory: and Auerbach, 18
'metapatriarchal dictionary', 35
metaphor, 25–6, 104–5, 107; in 17th C poetry, 276; in Hardy, 420–1; in Poe, 567; in Renaissance lyric, 206; in Shelley, 386; in Sidney, 208–9; in A. Thomas, 725; in Victorian historical fiction, 437; in Wordsworth, 396; metaphorical discourse and history, 574; stylistics, 107; women's writing, 32–3
metaphors: architecture, 481; colour, 92; legal, in Fielding, 373; travel, in theoretical writing, 16
metapoetics, 191
metatheatre: and Stoppard, 539
Metcalf, John, 720, 721, 727
Methodism: 18th C, 340
metonymy: in 17th C poetry, 276; in D.H. Lawrence, 502; in Renaissance lyric, 206
metre, 583–4; and language in Chaucer, 179; Byron, 390; Langland, 144–5; ME, 146; Pound, 611; Shakespeare, 231; theories of, 107; theory of OE, 122, *see also* verse
Metres of Boethius, 121–2, 125
metrical typography: Renaissance, 207
metrics, 69
de Meun, Jean *see* Jean de Meun
di Michele, Mary, 729; *Immune to Gravity*, 730; 'Snapshot', 730
mid-life progress novel, 479
middle class: and periodical readership in 19th C, 463, *see also* class
Middle English: dialects, 59, 88–9; dictionaries, 87–8, 88(2); etymologies, 72; fricatives in, 71; Hiberno-English, 88–9, 89; lexicography of ME texts, 87–8; loan-words, 72; nicknames, 88; rhymes in ME verse, 73; surnames, 88; vocabulary and semantics, **87–9**; word geography, 88(2)
Middle English literature, **135–73**; rhymes in verse, 73
Middle Scots poetry, **157–60**; and Chaucer, 181
Middlesex Music Hall, 469
Middleton, Thomas, **266**; *The Changeling*, 266(2); *A Chaste Maid in Cheapside*, 259, 266(3); *Women Beware Women*, 266
Midwest (American): and Purdy, 582
Miège, Guy: *Great French Dictionary*, 95
Mielziner, Jo, 662
Miles, Josephine, 614

military service: in AS England, 119–20
Mill, John Stuart, 37, **455**; and Arnold, 453; and Pater, 457(2); debating speeches, 455; diary, 455; imagination in, 437; journals, 455; newspaper writings, 461; public and parliamentary speeches, 455; *Autobiography*, 437, 455; 'Utilitarianism', 457
Millais, John Everett, 429, 430, 430–1; *Mariana*, 430, 430–1
millenarianism, 338–9, 558–9
Miller, Agnes, 483–4
Miller, Arthur, 642, 665; and O'Neill, 659; *Death of a Salesman*, 656, 659; *Timebends*, 652–3; *A View from the Bridge*, 660
Miller, Henry, 3, **638**, 652; letters, 638
Miller, J. Hillis, 416, 422
Miller, Jordan Y., 660
Miller, Perry, 557
Miller, Vassar, 605
Millett, Kate, 459
Millin, Sarah Gertrude, 694, 695
Mills and Boon romance, 102
Milman, H.H., 301
Milton, John, 201(2), **291–312**; and C. Brontë, 444; and Crashaw, 283–4; and Keats, 387; and Pound, 608; and Romantic period, 391–2; and W. Stevens, 617; and allegory, 138; and dance, 299; divorce tracts, 295–6, 300, 310; Italian sonnets, 297; letters, 309; minor poems, **296–9**; odes, 293; prose, **299–301**, 309; sonnets, 45, 291, **299**; sources, 298, 305; 'Ad Rousium', 296; *L'Allegro*, 296, 297, 309; *An Apology*, 309; *Areopagitica*, 292, **300**, 304; *Comus*, 292(2), 293, 296, **297–9**, 309; *De Doctrina*, 293, **301**; *Defences*, 295–6; *Eikonoklastes*, 294, 300, 301, 304; First Prolusion, 299–300; *Lycidas*, 292, 293, 296, **299**, 309; 'Mansus', 299; *Nativity Ode*, 283–4, 293(2); *Of Education*, 300, 305; *Of Reformation*, 292; *Of True Religion*, 301; 'On His Blindness', 293, 299; 'On the Death of a Fair Infant', 297; *Paradise Lost*, 210, 292, 293(3), 294, 295, 295–6, **301–10**, 301, 309, 312, 315; *Paradise Regained*, 293(2), 294, 302, **309–11**; *The Passion*, 293; *Il Penseroso*, 296, 297, 309; *Pro Populano Anglicano Defensio*, 301; *Readie and Easie Way*, 292, 301; *Reasons of Church-Government*, 300; *Samson Agonistes*, 293(2), 294, 301, 305, **309–12**, 444; *Tenure*, 292
Minhinnick, Robert, 528
miniatures: Elizabethan, 202, 234
minimalism: and Hoban, 580
Minkova, Donka, 72
Mirk, John: *Manuale Sacerdotis*, 168
A Mirror for Magistrates, 207
mirror motif: in literature, 429
mirroring: in Victorian poetry, 413
The Mirrour of Knighthood, 205–6
misanthropy: Renaissance, 201
misogyny: and Milton, 305, 311(2); and Shakespeare, 239–40, 242
Mississippi writers, 605–6
Missouri: English in, 62
Mitchell, W.O.: *Who Has Seen the Wind*, 726
Mitford, Mary Russell: and E.B. Browning, 420
mnemonics: in the Renaissance, 200
Mnouchkine, Ariane, 530
Mo, Timothy, 477
modernism, 45(2), 507, 508, 509, 524, 611–12; and Adorno, 38; and Arnold, 416, 421; and T.S. Eliot, 597–8; and Ellison, 641; and Frost, 600; and R. Macaulay, 511; and Canadian short story, 721; and feminism, 34; and semiotics, 19; political, 42(2), 43; politics of, 598; revaluation, 12; Victorian, 462
modernist literature: poets and Clare, 399
modernity: in Victorian autobiography, 451
Moeller, Philip, 661
Moi, Toril, 34
monasteries: book collections, 7; entertainment in ME, 170; OE, 119
Monboddo, James Burnett, Lord, 340
money, 25; and Pope, 347(2); in Edwardian fiction, 481; in Updike, 649, *see also* capitalism; commerce; economics; finance
Monroe, Harriet, 606, 611
Montagu, Mary Wortley, 362(3)
de Montaigne, Michel Eyquem, 202; and F. Bacon, 286; and Shakespeare, 245
Montesquieu, Charles-Louis de Secondat: and Gibbon, 367
Montgomery, L.M., 719; journals, 715
Montrose, Louis Adrian, 212
Moodie, Susanna, 717, 718, 730
Moore, Brian, 482; *Black Robe*, 726; *The Revolution Script*, 726

Moore, Edward: and Lillo, 357
Moore, G.E., **499–500**; and Forster, 499; letters, 499; *The Brook Kerith*, 499
Moore, George: autobiography, 451
Moore, Dr John: *Zeluco*, 389
Moore, Marianne, 585, **606–7**; 'Marriage', 606; 'New York', 606; 'To a Steam Roller', 607; 'What Are Years?', 607
Moorhead, Finola, 709
morality: and James, 565
morality plays: ME, **171–3**; Renaissance, 258
More, Hannah, 406
More, Henry, 8
More, Sir Thomas, **203–4**; *The Debellation of Salem and Bizance*, 203; *Utopia*, 201, 203, 203–4, 204
More, Sir Thomas, The Book of see (The) Book of Sir Thomas More
Moretti, Frank, 45
Morgan, Gareth, 261
Morgan, Sally: *My Place*, 713
Morley, Christopher, 207
Mormonism, 464
morphology, **73–84**
morphophonological alterations, 69
Morrell, David: Rambo character, 579; *First Blood*, 579
Morrell, Lady Ottoline, 492, 511
Morris dancing: and Shakespeare, 244
Morris, William, 455; poetry, **424–5**; translation, 424; *The Earthly Paradise*, 424–5; *Love Is Enough*, 424; 'The Story of Kormak', 424
Morrison, Toni, **650**; *Song of Solomon*, 650; *Sula*, 650; *Tar Baby*, 650
Morrissey, Eamon: *Joycemen*, 506
Morse, Charles, 294
Morse, Jedediah, 559
Morse, Samuel French: and W.C. Williams, 624
Morte Arthur (stanzaic): translations, 153(2)
Morte Arthure (alliterative), 143, 153
Morton, Gerald W., 362
Morton, John Maddison: *Box and Cox*, 467
Moss, Sidney P., 466
motherhood: African, 685; in Australian literature, 709
motives: Shakespeare, 229–30
Mouré, Erin, 719–20
Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus: and Shaw, 538
Mudrooroo Narogin: *Dalwurra*, 712; *Doctor Wooreddy's Prescription for Enduring the Ending of the World*, 712
Mueller, Janel, 205
Mühlhäusler, Peter, 65
Muir, K., 203
Mukařovský, Jan, 17
Muldoon, Paul, 528
Mulholland, Rob, 666
Mum and the Sothsegger, 139
Mumford, Lewis: *The Golden Day*, 641
Munday, Anthony: and *Sir Thomas More*, 252
Mundus Foppensis, 362
Munro, Alice, 720(2), 721, 722, **725**; *The Beggar Maid*, 717
murderers: female, 30–1
Murdoch, Edward, 469
Murdoch, Iris, 477, 478, 517; *The Flight From the Enchanter*, 517; *A Severed Head*, 517; *The Unicorn*, 517
Murray, Les A., 706(3), **712**; *The Boys Who Stole the Funeral*, 712
Murry, John Middleton: and Mansfield, 511; letters, 511
music, 27; OE, 120; ME, 137; 18th C, 343(2); and Romantic literature, 391; and E. White, 575; and Adorno, 38; and McCullers, 637; and Milton, 296, 309(2); and Silliman, 575; and W. Stevens, 619; and Zukofsky, 624; and Dublin, 343; Chinese opera and Shakespeare, 234; domestic music-making, 18th C, 345–6; music video, 12; song, 43, *see also* opera
Music Hall, 469; male impersonation in, 469
musical irony: in Herbert, 282
musical pastiche: Gray, 731
musicology: and poststructuralism, 41
Muslim literature, 681, 681–2, *see also* Islam
Muslim oral epic, 121
mysteries *see* thrillers
mystery fiction: American, 578–9
mystery plays: ME, **171–3**
mysticism: and Shaw, 539
myth: Callisto myth, 723–4; Celtic, 514; 'Dark Continent', 450; Orpheus myth, 20; Paradise, 679; and *Gawain*, 152; and Pater, 458; and J.C. Powys, 514; and Ruskin, 459; and Spenser, 212; and West African literature, 687; in Canadian literature, 723–4; in T.S. Eliot, 596; in Le Guin, 575; in Lytle, 582; in new literatures, 678; in

Soyinka, 688–9
mythography: medieval, 193; tradition of, 287
Mzamane, Mbulelo, 698; *The Children of Soweto*, 698
Nabokov, Vladimir, 580(2), 581, **644–5**, 716; and Johnson, 366; and E. White, 649; *Lolita*, 644; *Pale Fire*, 366, 581, 644, 644–5
Naidu, Sarojini, 741
Naipaul, V.S., 679, 733, **734–5**, 744; *Among the Believers*, 734; *The Enigma of Arrival*, 735; *Guerrillas*, 735(2); *A House for Mr Biswas*, 735(2); *The Middle Passage*, 734; *The Mimic Men*, 734(2), 735; *The Mystic Masseur*, 735
names, 98; beauty salon names, 101; food, 52; in Ælfric, 132; in Blake, 385; in Chaucer, 177; in Defoe, 371; in Forster, 499; in Malory, 166; in Milton, 299; in Shakespeare, 237, 238; of plants in OE *Herbarium*, 86, 117, *see also* nicknames; personal names; place names; surnames
naming: in 17th C drama, 317–18
Narayan, R.K., **742–3**, 744; *Man-Eater of Malgudi*, 743; *Moksha*, 743; 'The Talkative Man', 742; *The Vendor of Sweets*, 743
narration: and interpretation, 18
narrative, 104; 18th C, and postmodernism, 370; as games, 576; black women's, 560; feminist theories, and postmodernism, 14; prose and Byron, 389; theory of, **17–19**; in *Beowulf*, 125; in Cable, 561; in Chaucer, 182–3, 183; in Conrad, 491(3); in Douglass, 562; in T.S. Eliot, 522; in Ellison, 641; in W. Golding, 516; in Irish literature, 482; in Le Carré, 518; in Lytle, 621; in Shakespeare, 244, 247; in Wyatt, 203
narrative discourse, 104; in postmodern texts, 581
narrative history, 435
narrative pictorialism: Tennyson, 430
narrative stylistics, 107
narratology, **17–19**, 43
narrator: ME, 161; in Achebe, 690; in Barth, 646–7; in C. Brontë, 444; in Chaucer, 180–1, 193, 194–5, 195
Nash, Thirza: *The Ex-Gentleman*, 695
Nashe, Thomas, 201; *The Unfortunate Traveller*, 202, 206
nationalism: Middle Scots, 158
nationalist culture, 13
naturalism: American, 549; and Bute, 342; in libertine poetry, 280
nature: and Arnold, 453; and Hawthorne, 565; and C. Rossetti, 426
Ndebele, Njabulo, 695, 698(2)
necrophilia: in Swinburne, 433
Negritude: concept of, 578
Negritude movement, 684; in Caribbean, 734; literature of, 685
Negro: image in America in 1920s, 577
Neidjes, Bill: *Kakadu Man*, 712
Neilson, John Shaw, 681, 706(2)
Nelson, George, 718
Nelson, T.G.A., 244
Nelson, Tommy, 487
neo-colonialism, 693
neo-pagans, 480; and D.H. Lawrence, 503
neo-pragmatism, 45
neologisms, 92; in Milton, 298; in Rushdie, 106
Neoplatonists, 201; and Spenser, 209; Renaissance, 200, *see also* Plato
New Criticism, 181–2, 597–8, 600, 603, 615
New England: literary history, 551
new hermeneuticism: and Hopkins, 423
new historicism, 45, 237, 263, 276, 317; and feminism, 336; and the novel, 435, *see also* history
new journalism, 461
New Left, 43
New Orleans: and Chopin, 561; in literature, 578
The New Way of Selling Places at Court, 361
New York: in literature, 578(2)
New Zealand English, 62–3, 63(3), 98(2)
New Zealand literature, **744–50**; poets, 712
Newbolt, Henry, 479
Newcastle, Margaret, Duchess of, 339
Newcomb, Thomas: *Bibliotecha*, 315
Newdigate, John, 253
Newfoundland: collective theatre, 732–3; English, 59–60; Hiberno-English in, 62
Newlove, John: *The Green Plain*, 730; *The Night the Dog Smiled*, 730; 'Weather Report', 730; 'White Philharmonic Novels', 730
Newman, John Henry, **456**, 458; and Arnold, 452, 453; and Pater, 458; and Plato, 453; and C. Rossetti, 426
news trade: and Jonson, 250
newspapers: 17th C, 318, 318–19; 18th C,

368; and the novel, 318–19; history, 461; language, 52, 104; speech presentation in, 103, *see also* periodicals
Newton, Charles: *A History of Discoveries at Halicarnassus, Onidus, and Branchidae*, 458
Newton, Sir Isaac, 332–3, 338; and Thomson, 352; *Opticks*, 332–3; *Principia*, 352
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, 688; *Detained*, 693; *Petals of Blood*, 693(2)
Nichol, bp, 728; 'The End of the Line', 728
Nicholas of Lyra: *Postilla literalis*, 194–5
Nicholls, Arthur Bell, 444
Nichols, Grace, 737, 739; *I Is a Long Memoried Woman*, 737
Nickel, Gerhard, 62
nicknames: ME, 88
Nicolaisen, W.F.H., 99
Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 43, 709; and Arnold, 417, 453; and J. London, 625; and G.E. Moore, 499–500; and W. Stevens, 617; and illusion, 489–90; *Also Sprach Zarathustra*, 617; *The Gay Science*, 617
Nigerian literature, 690; novel, 687; poetry, 690–1, *see also* West African literature
Nin, Anaïs, 3, 652; and H. Miller, 638
nineties (1890s): and Yeats, 525
Nobel Prize: and Africa, 687
Noh drama: and Yeats, 540
nominalism: Chaucer, 188
nominals, 74
nonsense: in Carroll, 420
van der Noot, Jan: *A Theatre for Worldlings*, 208, 210–11
Norman, Marsha, 665; *'Night, Mother*, 665
Normans: in AS England, 120
Norris, Frank, 549; and Steinbeck, 636; *McTeague*, 636
Norris, Ken, 729
North, Roger: *Life of Dr John North*, 368; *The Patentee*, 356
Northern English accent, 59
Northern Ireland literature: narratives, 482; poetry, 528
Northumbrian phonology, 70
Norton, Thomas, 142; and Thomas Sackville, *Gorboduc*, 264–5
Norwich English, 61
Notker: and Boethius, 123
novel, 15; 17th C, 206; 18th C, 337(2), 339, **369–75**; 19th C Victorian, **434–50**; and 19th C periodicals, 465; and newspapers, 318–19; and rhetoric, 2–3; contemporaneity in, 337; humour in, 574; novel of manners, 436; paintings of subjects of, 345; self-conscious, 580; social context, 46; theory of, D.H. Lawrence, 502; tragic realism in, 338; types of 20th C, 477; American, 551–2; art of the, 476–7; Canadian, 715(2); Canadian Victorian, 716–17; Nigerian, 687
Noverre, Jean-Georges, 357
Nowell codex, 70, 124
Nowra, Louis: *The Golden Age*, 680
Noxon, Gerald: letters, 715
nuclear criticism, 25
nuclear fiction, 579, *see also* atomic war fiction
number symbolism: OE, 123–4, 124(2); ME numerology, 157; in Shakespeare, 230–1, *see also* symbolism
numerology *see* number symbolism
numismatics: and Addison, 356
oaths: ME, 139–40, 181
object relations, 27
objectivism, 588
O'Brien, Flann, 482
O'Brien, Tim: *Going After Cacciato*, 649
obscenity, 90
O'Casey, Sean, 536
occult, 297; and Dryden, 321; and Yeats, 525(2)
O'Connor, Flannery, **637**; *Everything that Rises Must Converge*, 637; *The Geranium*, 637; 'Greenleaf', 101
Octavian, 152, 153
Oculi, Okello, 693; *Orphan*, 693
Ó Direáin, Máirtín, 528
Of Mynystris in þe Chirche, 168–9
Ogilby, John: *The Ephesian Matron*, 325
Ogilvie, George: letters, 520
Ogun: and Yoruba writers, 689
O'Hanrahan, Paul: *Circle*, 506
Okara, Gabriel: *The Voice*, 687
Okigbo, Christopher, 678, **690**, 748
Okot p'Bitek: *The Song Cycle*, 693
Okri, Ben: *The Landscapes Within*, 691
old age: representation in *Beowulf*, 125
Old English, **70–2**, 83–4, 84, 121, 122; botanical terminology, 86; dictionaries, 85(2); etymological dictionary, 85; lexicography, 85; loan-words, 86; place names, 100;

semantics, 76, **85–98**; sound recordings, 115; spelling, 71; subject pronoun in, 93; vocabulary, 76, **85–98**, 117; vowels, 71
Old English literature, **115–32**
Oldham, John: and Dryden, 321
Olivier, Laurence, 226, 244
Olson, Charles, **607**; 'ABCs', 607; *The Maximus Poems*, 607
Ondaatje, Michael, 718, 722, 728; *Running in the Family*, 684, 727(2)
O'Neill, Agnes, 658
O'Neill, Eugene, **656–62**; and Beckett, 534; letters, 658; poetry, 657; staging of plays, 661–2; *The Ancient Mariner*, 658; *Anna Christie*, 658; *Desire under the Elms*, 661, 662; *The Guilty One*, 658; *The Hairy Ape*, 659(2); *The Iceman Cometh*, 656–7, 658–9, 659, 659–60; *Long Day's Journey into Night*, 656, 657, 658, 660(3); *Marco Millions*, 658, 661; *A Moon for the Misbegotten*, 656, 657, 660, 661; *More Stately Mansions*, 659; *Mourning Becomes Electra*, 657, 660, 661; *The Ole Devil*, 658; *The Personal Equation*, 658; *The Reckoning*, 658; 'A Tale of Possessors Self-Dispossessed', 657–8, 659, 659–60; 'Tomorrow', 658–9; *A Touch of the Poet*, 659, 661
onomastics, **98–101**; narrative, 107–8
onomatopoeia, 337
ontology, 38
open form: Ginsberg, 600; Merwin, 604
Open Theatre: *The Serpent*, 665
opera: 18th C, 356; and Gay, 356; in Thackeray, 438; sponsorship in 18th C, 356, *see also* music
opera houses: Canadian, 732
Opie, Amelia, 368
Opie, Iona, 1
Oppenheim, Edward Phillips, 481
Orage, A.R.: *The New Age*, 612
oral call-and-response patterns, 577
oral comedy, 574
oral epic, Muslim: and *Beowulf*, 121
oral performance: by Chaucer, 182
oral tradition: and Irish literature, 482; in 18th C travel books, 337
oral-formulaic theory, 115–16, 156; and early Germanic verse, 121; history of, 120
orality, 40; Aboriginal, 703; African, 685; and African poetry, 686; and Facey, 712–13; and OE texts, 130; in African historical novel, 691–2; in American drama, 665; ME, 138, 152
Oras, Ants, 307
orature: African, 684; in E. Sutherland, 692
order: and Chaucer, 190; and Pater, 456
The Order of the World, 123
O'Reilly, J.B., 708
orientalism: Byron, 389
original sin: and Spenser, 212
Ornitz, Samuel: *Haunch Paunch and Jowl*, 578
Orpheus myth, 20
orthography, **67–72**; history of, 56; Renaissance attribution studies, 252; unorthodox, in American Black writing, 576
Orton, Joe, 536
Orwell, George, **513**, 573; and rhetoric, 2–3; and the Raj, 494–5; *Burmese Days*, 479; *Nineteen Eighty Four*, 483, 513(3)
Osadebay, Dennis, 690–1
Osborne, Dorothy: *Letters to Sir William Temple*, 288–9
Osborne, Joanne, 733
Osborne, John, 529, 530, 531, **536–7**; *Look Back in Anger*, 536
Ostriker, Alicia, 615
Osundare, Niyi, 691
Otto, Rudolf, 601
Otway, Thomas: *Caius Marius*, 330; *Venice Preserv'd*, 329, 329–30, 330
OuLiPo group, 580–1
Ouologuem, Yambo: *Bound to Violence*, 691–2
Ovid, 207, 211; and Chaucer, 178, 194; and Dryden, 319, 320(2); and T.S. Eliot, 2; and Gower, 155–6; and Pope, 349; and Shakespeare, 245; and Spenser, 210, 211; and 19th C writing, 413; and Elizabethans, 210; Callisto myth, 723–4; in Renaissance, 207; influence on English literature, 2; *Amores*, 210; *Heroides*, 195; *Metamorphoses*, 2, 210, 245, 319, 320(2); *Tristia*, 155–6
Owain Miles, 163
Owen, Robert, 406
Owen, Wilfred, **520**
The Owl and the Nightingale, 136, **161–2**
Oxford English Dictionary, 94, 203, 285; antedatings, 91, 164; misprints, 92
Oxford University: Merton College library, 8
Oxford University Press, 5

Ozick, Cynthia, 580
P.E.N., 511
Pacific: South Pacific literatures, **750**; south-western, pidgin English in, 65–6
paganism: and Synge, 539, *see also* neo-pagans
pageant, **269–71**
Pain, Philip, 556
Paine, Thomas, 406; and Burke, 405; and Cobbett, 406
painters as writers, 585
painting: 18th C, 345; and Hopkins, 423; and C. Stead, 708–9; and Sterne, 375; and W.C. Williams, 623–4; and the American city, 578; and emblem books, 208; poets on, 585–6; postmodern, 15; Renaissance, 201, *see also* visual arts
Pakistani literature, 677, 681; poetry, 682
palaeography: Nowell Codex, 70
Paley, Grace, 649
Palladius: *Opus Agriculturae*, 142
pamphlets: Swift, 361
panegyric: royal, 319; royalist, 17th C, 284
The Panther, 129
pantomime, 469; Australian, 707
Papp, Joseph, 662(2)
paradise: and Australian women's poetry, 705
paradox: Chaucer, 190
'paraesthetics', 24–5
'paragone' tradition: and Shakespeare, 246
parallelism: in Pope, 348
parent–child relationships *see* family relationships
Paris Psalter, 122, 125
Parker, Charlie, 652
Parker, Dorothy, 653
Parker, W.R., 299
Parkman, Ebenezer, 294
The Parliament of the Three Ages, 140
parliamentary reporting: and Dickens, 440
parody, 338; ME, 161; in Carroll, 420; in Chaucer, 190; in Jonson, 263; in Pound, 614; in D.G. Rossetti, 425; in Shakespeare, 233; in Stoppard, 539; in Victorian verse, 413
Parr, Catherine: *Lamentation of a Sinner*, 201
Parry, Benita, 498–9
Parry, Milman, 121
Parthasarathy, R., 680, 740, 741(2); *Rough Passage*, 740–1, 741
The Partridge, 129
Partridge, Eric, 252
passion: in Shakespeare, 243
pastoral, 296; Australian, 706; Elizabethan, 202
pastoral care: ME, 140
pastoral love: in Tennyson, 430
Pastourelle: medieval, 161
Pater, Walter, **456–9**; and Arnold, 416, 452; and Blake, 460; and Plato, 453; as teacher, 457; 'Coleridge's Writings', 457; 'Emerald Uthwart', 457; 'The History of Philosophy', 457, 458; *Marius the Epicurean*, 447–8, 457, 458; 'Mr Wilde's New Novel', 457; 'The Myth of Demeter and Persephone', 458; *Plato and Platonism*, 457(3); 'Robert Elsmere', 457; *Studies in the History of the Renaissance* 447–8, 457(3), 458, 459; (preface), 458; 'Winckelmann', 457; 'Wordsworth', 457, 458
paternity: in Joyce, 505
Patience, 143, 144
Patmore, Coventry, 462; *Angel in the House*, 425; 'Essay', 69
patriarchy: 17th C, 259, 265–6, 268(2), 269; and Shakespeare, 229, 242; 'metapatriarchal dictionary', 35; politics, 35; Victorian, 426, *see also* family relationships
Patrick, Symon: and Bunyan, 332; *Parable of the Pilgrims*, 332
patriotism: and Victorians, 413
patronage, 314; ME, 135; 17th C, 275(2), 278; 18th C, 342, 343; by whites of black writers in America, 577; Heywood, 265; Renaissance, 202, *see also* sponsorship
Patten, Lewis B., 637
Paul, Mary, 748
Paulin, Tom, 527
Pauline theory: and 16th C attitude to women, 210
payment: of Victorian dramatists, 467
Peacock, Thomas Love: *Gryll Grange*, 436
Pearl, 139, 140, 143, 149, 180
Peasants' Revolt (1381): and Chaucer, 191
pedagogy *see* teaching
Peele, George: *Edward I*, 223
Peend, Thomas: *Pleasant Fable*, 207
Pegge, Samuel, 145
Peirce, C.S., 20
Pembroke family, 202, 275
Penderecki, Kryzysztof: and Milton, 309

penitence: Latin literature, 120
Penn, Margaret, 497
Pennant, Thomas: and Johnson, 364
Penton, Brian, 710
Pepys, Samuel, 288
Percy, Thomas, 353
Percy, Walker, **643–4**; *Lancelot*, 644; *The Last Gentleman*, 643–4, 644; *The Moviegoer*, 578; *The Second Coming*, 644
Percy, William A., 605
Perec, Georges: *Life: A User's Manual*, 702
Perelman, S.J., 574, 653
performance, 529; American theatrical, 655; Beckett, 534; Tudor period, 204, *see also* theatre productions
performance art, 531
performance theory, 662–3
periodicals: 19th C, **460–6**; and 19th C novel, 465; and class divisions, 463; American magazines, 549, 558; American pulp magazines, 578–9; Canadian, 729; New Zealand, 463; Sri Lanka, 683; army volunteer, 464; feminist, 36; religious 19th C, 465; science fiction magazines, 573–4; scientific 19th C, 463; sporting, 462–3, 463(2); illustrations in, 462; parliamentary reporting in, 465; readership, middle class in 19th C, 463; serialization, 436; verse in American, 583; *Alfred Hitchcock's Mystery Magazine*, 637; *All the Year Round*, 439, 440, 465(2); *And*, 745, 748; *Annals of Philosophy*, 463; *The Antidote*, 464; *Artist*, 462; *Athenaeum*, 461; *Bentley's Miscellany*, 461; *Berkeley: A Journal of Modern Culture*, 615; *Blast*, 614; *The British Magazine*, 367, 374; *The British Quarterly Review*, 461; *The British Weekly*, 465; *The Builder*, 462; *Cassell's Illustrated Paper*, 442; *The Chemist*, 463; *Chicago Daily Globe*, 628–9; *Christian Socialist*, 464; *Church Times*, 465; *Circle*, 615(4); *Cleo*, 102; *Contact*, 623; *Contemporary Review*, 459; *Cooperative Commonwealth*, 630; *Cornhill Magazine*, 461; *The Covent-Garden Journal*, 366; *The Crisis*, 577; *Criterion*, 521, 599; *Critic*, 441, 466; *Critical Review*, 367; *The Daily Advertiser*, 368; *Daily Chronicle*, 464; *Daily Express*, 108, 464; *Daily Mail*, 464; *Daily News*, 464; *Daily Post* (Liverpool), 464; *The Dark Blue*, 461; *Defender*, 640; *Dickensian*, 443; *The Dome*, 462; *Dublin University Magazine*, 461, 464; *The Earwig*, 464; *The Edinburgh Gazette*, 407; *Edinburgh Library Journal*, 354; *Edinburgh Review*, 301, 390; *The Egoist*, 596; *English Review*, 491, 558; *The Englishman's Magazine*, 399; *Evening News*, 464; *Examiner*, 360, 461; *Foreign Quarterly Review*, 466; *Fraser's*, 465; *Freed*, 745, 748; *Freethinker*, 465; *The Gentleman's Magazine*, 368; *The Germ*, 462; *Gold's*, 407; *Guardian*, 465; *Harmonium*, 619; *Household Words*, 440, 465(2); *Ipswich Journal*, 447; *Jewish Chronicle*, 465; *Journal of the Anthropological Institute*, 450–1; *Kenyon Review*, 634; *Labour Leader*, 465; *Lippincott's Monthly Magazine*, 449; *London Gazette*, 368; *London Magazine*, 407; *Longman's Magazine*, 461, 463; *Macmillan's Magazine*, 463; *The Mechanic's Magazine*, 463; *Medley*, 360; *Morning Chronicle*, 461; *The Morning Post*, 431, 461; *Otago Daily Times*, 463; *Otago Witness*, 463; *Others*, 606, 623; *Parallax*, 745; *The Paris Monthly Review of British and Continental Literature*, 398; *Partisan Review*, 634; *The Philosophical Magazine*, 463; *Pittsburgh Dispatch*, 628–9; *Plays and Players*, 530; *Poetry*, 606, 618–19, 629; *Publisher's Circular*, 434; *Punch*, 462–3; *Quarterly Review*, 301; *The Rambler*, 364, 365; *St Louis Globe-Democrat*, 628–9; *San Francisco News*, 635; *The Scots Magazine*, 403; *The Sewanee Review*, 620, 634; *The Spectator*, 349, 362(2), 462; *Star*, 464; *Strelets*, 613; *Sydney Morning Herald*, 102; *Tait's Edinburgh Magazine*, 461; *The Tatler*, 362; *Tel Quel*, 42; *The Times*, 464(3); *The University Magazine*, 461; *Untold*, 748; *Vanity Fair*, 462–3; *Voorslag*, 696; *Weekly Register*, 465; *Westminster Gazette*, 462; *Westminster Magazine*, 368; *Westminster Review*, 458; *Yellow Book*, 461–2, *see also* journalism; little magazines; newspapers
Perkins, Maxwell, 581, 631
Perrault, Charles: and Atwood, 724

personal columns: language of, 102
personal names, 98, 99
personal pronouns, 54
pessimism: and Arnold, 415
Peterborough Chronicle, 70, 76
Petersen, Kirsten Holst, 681
Petrarch, 161, 202, 203, 242; and Chaucer, 189; and Milton, 297; and Shakespeare, 246; and Sidney, 208; and W. Stevens, 617; and Elizabethan culture, 211; Petrarchism, 201, 276; representation of Cleopatra, 31; sonnets, 246; *I Trionfi*, 211
Peuckert, Will-Erich, 200
Pfeiffer, Emily, 459
Phaer, Thomas, 207
phallocentric discourse, 187
Phelps, Samuel, 466
phenomenological theory: and ME texts, 190
Philippines literature, 680
Philips, Katherine, 277, **284**, 315
Phillips, Edward, 357
Phillips, Robin, 732
philology: 17th C, 55–6; historical, 56–7
philosophe thinking: and English writers, 405
philosophy, 18, 23; American, 550; and feminism, 29–30; and linguistics in 16th C, 55; and literary theory, 16, 586; and Pirsig, 646; English philosophical discussion in Renaissance, 205; German, 37; narratology and, 19; translation and the history of, 16
Phiz *see* Browne, H.K.
The Phoenix, 121, 128
phonetics, **67–72**; motor, 57
phonology, **67–72**; historical, 56
photography: and fiction, 579; and the American city, 578; and Whitman, 553; in Canadian literature, 715, 722; photographs as evidence, 21
physical sciences: language of, 52; physics and feminist writing, 478
Physiologus tradition, 129
Piaget, Jean, 150
Piatogorskij, A.M., 20
picaresque: in Dickens, 440, 441; in Dos Passos, 633; Smollett, 374
picnic: as topos, 576
Pico della Mirandola, Giovanni, 200, 285
pictorialism: Tennyson, 430
picturesque: and Wordsworth, 395; in 18th C, 344
pidgin English, 64(2)
pidgin-creole studies, 65
Pierce the Plowman's Creed, 146
Piers of Fulham, 163–4
Piers, Lady Sarah: 'On the Death of John Dryden, Esq', 277
Pigott, Edward, 357
The Pilgrimage of the Lyfe of the Manhode, 168
Pinckney, Roger, 358
Pindar: and Marvell, 283; 'Pythia I', 283
Pinker, James, 489
Pinter, Harold, 2, 529, 531, **537**; and Hollingsworth, 731; *No Man's Land*, 102; *Old Times*, 537; *One for the Road*, 537
pioneer women: Canadian, 721
Piozzi, Hester Lynch *see* Thrale, Hester Lynch
piracy: of Dickens in America, 466
Pirandello, Luigi: and Beckett, 534
Pirsig, Robert M.: *Zen and the Art of Motorcycle Maintenance*, 646
Pix, Mary, 337, 355; *The Spanish Wives*, 317
place names, **99–100**
Planchon, Roger, 530
Planck, Max, 618
Plank, George, 628
plant names: OE, 86, 117(2)
Plath, Sylvia, 587, **607**; metre, 584
Plato, 25, 30, 453; and Marvell, 283; and Milton, 310; and Pirsig, 646; Cambridge Platonists, 417; Platonists and Milton, 301; *Phaedrus*, 25, 646; *The Republic*, 30, *see also* Neoplatonists
play, 574; in Beckett, 534; in Chaucer, 183
playhouses *see* theatres
playwrights: payment in Victorian period, 467
Plessy, Homer: and Twain, 568
Plomer, William, 696(2)
plot: 17th C drama, 318; in 18th C novel, 375
pluralism, 574, 575
plurals, 75
Plutarch: and Dryden, 319
poaching: ME, 140
Poe, Edgar Allan, 554, 559, **566–8**, 573; and R.L. Stevenson, 449; 'The Fall of the House of Usher', 567; 'Ligeia', 567; *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym*, 567; 'The Philosophy of Composition', 585; 'The Purloined Letter', 567;

'William Wilson', 449
Poems on Affairs of State, 315–16
poetic justice: in 18th C comedy, 357
poetics, **17–19**; Afro-American, 583; Chaucer, 190; contrasting, 197
poetry, 3; ME poetic philosophies, 137; 17th C, **276–84**, **315–16**, **319–21**; 18th C, 337; 19th C, **411–34**; Victorian, 436; 20th C, **520–8**; 20th C American, 573, **583–624**; language of, 3; style, 103; tragic realism in, 338; American, 560, 573, **583–624**; and 17th C politics, 276; and African literature, 685; and classical forms, 4; and Ireland, 4; and politics, 45; African, 686; Australian, 705; black, 560, 698, 699; Canadian, 714, **728–31**; Caribbean, 738; East African, 693–4; Indian, 740; Jewish-American, 575; New Zealand, **748–9**; Nigerian, 690–1; postmodern, 583; South African black writers, 698, 699; women's, 560, 705, *see also* symbolist poetry; verse
point of view: W. Golding, 516
Polanyi, Michael, 209
politeness: sex-preferential language, 63
political satire: in Goldsmith, 357; Restoration, 315–16
political theatre: American, 665–6; and Marlowe, 257
politics: American political writing, 550; of discourses, 275; of literary theory, 45; of modernism, 42, 598; of translation, 717; political economy, 341; South African, 698; speeches by world leaders, 25; Stalinism, 38; Thatcherism, 22, 40, 43, 486, 531; university, political theory in, 15; women in political theory, 30; and 17th C patronage, 278; and agrarianism, 405–6; and American magazine reading, 558; and British democracy, 22; and English-Canadian literature, 679; and feminism, 33–4; and ME poetry, 163; and mystery plays, 172; and poetry, 45, 276, 584; and popular fiction, 486; and Renaissance masque, 270; and sport in periodicals, 462–3; and the novel, 476–7; Althusser, 42; Austen, 401(2); Blake, 385; Bloch, 38; Buckingham, 328; Byron, 390; Coleridge, 392; Conrad, 491; Davenant, 284; Defoe, 371; Dick, 645; Dickens, 436; Donne, 278; Dos Passos, 632; Dryden, 321; Eliot, 598; John Ford, 269; Foucault, 37; Gordimer, 519; Hawthorne, 564; Hemingway, 630; Herbert, 281; Jonson, 262–3; Keats, 387; Kipling, 493–4, 494–5; Kosinski, 648–9; Lamb, 393; Lamming, 738; Le Guin, 575; Matthiessen, 46; Milton, 291, 292, 292–3, 298, 299; Ngugi, 693; Orwell, 513; Otway, 329–30; Pope, 347; Pound, 598, 613; Rushdie, 679; Shakespeare, 239, 241, 245; Shaw, 538; Skelton, 202–3; Spenser, 212; Swift, 360(3); Webster, 266; W.C. Williams, 622–3; Wordsworth, 383–4, *see also* Fascism; French Revolution; Left (political)
Pollock, Sharon, 731
polyglot dictionaries, 55
polyglot Shakespeare, 227
polyphony: and Meredith, 447; 'polyphonic' organization and Browning, 419
Pomerance, Bernard, 537; *The Elephant Man*, 537
Poole, Fiona Farrell: *Old Times*, 750
Poovey, Mary, 403–4
pop art: and Stein, 627
Pope, Alexander, 336, **346–50**; and Homer, 306; facsimile edition, 348; letters, 347; manuscripts, 348–9; sources, 349; translations, 348, 349; 'Bounce to Fop', 354; 'Coronation Epistle', 347; *The Dunciad*, 347, 348(3), 349–50; *Eloisa to Abelard*, 349; *Epistle to a Lady*, 347; *The Epistle to Arbuthnot*, 348, 349(3); *Epistle to Bathurst*, 45, 349; 'Epitaph on Francis Atterbury', 350; *An Essay in Criticism*, 347, 348; *An Essay on Man*, 346–7, 347, 348, 349(2); *Ethic Epistles*, 347; *Homer*, 348; *Iliad*, 348; *Imitation of Horace*, 347; *Messiah*, 349; *The Rape of the Lock*, 346, 347, 348, 349, 362; *Thoughts on Various Subjects*, 350; *Universal Prayer*, 349; *Windsor-Forest*, 349
popular culture, 13, 46; American, 553; and Pound, 614; and Shakespeare, 244; Australian, 701, 702; medieval, 120; music, 38, *see also* mass culture
popular press: rise of, 337
popular song: Jacobite, 342
popular writing: 20th C fiction, 485–6; Ghanaian, 687, 692; romantic fiction, 478

popularization: in fiction, 486
pornography, 35–6, 580–1; and D.G. Rossetti, 427; and Shakespeare, 230, *see also* eroticism; sex and sexuality
Porter, Henry: *The Two Angry Women of Abington*, 251
Porter, Peter, 610, 679–80
portraiture *see* visual arts
post-colonialism: allegory, 677–8; English language and, 681
post-romantic fiction, 477
postmodernism, **13–14**, 43, 575–6, 581, 588; and 18th C narrative, 370; and post-colonialism, 678; Australian, 709; Canadian, 715(2); New Zealand, 745; postmodern poetry, 583; postmodernist fiction, 477, 481
poststructuralism, 41; and feminist writing, 478; and the novel, 435; poststructuralist criticism of Hopkins, 422
posture, courtly: Chaucer, 179
Potter, Gerry, 733
Pottle, Frederick A., 2
Pound, Ezra, 594, **607–14**; and Duncan, 592(2); and T.S. Eliot, 521; and V.B. Jordan, 624; and Yeats, 525; and Zukofsky, 607–8; and tradition, 598; Bollingen Prize, 634; letters, 607–8; notebooks, 613; politics, 598; *Cantos*, 608(2), 609, 609–10, 610, 611(2), 612(2), 614(2); *Cathay*, 608, 612, 612–13; 'Contemporania', 611; 'Homage to Sextus Propertius', 608, 610, 612, 613; *Hugh Selwyn Mauberley*, 598, 608, 610–11; 'In a Station of the Metro', 613; *Indiscretions*, 609; Malatesta Cantos, 611; *Memoir* of Gaudier-Brzeska, 608–9; *Odyssey*, 608; 'A Pact', 608; *Patria Mia*, 614; *Selected Poems*, 611; *Three Cantos*, 612
poverty: medieval, 148
power, 20, 21, 29; and Austen, 401; and Beckett, 533–4; and Chaucer, 183; and Milton, 293; and Shakespeare, 234, 240, 242, 244; and Sidney, 201; and Spenser, 201–2, 209, 212; and language, 694; and language analysis, 21; Renaissance, 202, *see also* authorial power
Pownall, David, 537; *Master Class*, 537
Powys, John Cowper, **513–14**; *Maiden Castle*, 514
Powys, Llewelyn, **513–14**; 'The Dawn', 513
Powys, Theodore Francis: *Mr. Weston's Good Wine*, 513–14
pragmatics: and narratology, 19
pragmatism: and Foucault, 37; neo-pragmatism, 45
Prague School, 17, 57
prairie literature: Canadian, 718, 728
praise, conventions of: and Milton, 297
praise poetry, 694
Pratt, Annis, 724
Pratt, E.J.: *Brébeuf and His Brethren*, 728
prayer-books: OE, 118(2)
Pre-Raphaelites, 424, 431; and C. Rossetti, 426; and medievalism, 433; and symbolism, 434; illustration of Tennyson by, 429; in Oxford, 462
preaching: poetry as, 281; Protestant, and Spenser, 211
Precepts, 123
Precisionists: and W.C. Williams, 623
prefixing: semantics, 92
prejudice: and T.S. Eliot, 593, 595–6
Prendergast, Christopher, 33
prepositions, 81
press: American, and Dickens, 466; popular press, rise of, 337; profitability, 19th C, 461; provincial, 5
press variants: value of, 6
Price, Uvedale, 344
Prichard, Katharine Susannah, 709
Priestley, J.B., **537–8**
Priestley, Joseph, 342
printers and printing: American, 557–8; formats, 5; history, **5–7**; of 18th C periodicals, 368; Stansby, 252
Prior, Matthew: *Dialogues of the Dead*, 351, 362
prison writing: Northern Ireland, 482
Pritchett, V.S: short stories, 478
private libraries: history, **7–8**
private reader: emergence of, 180
Probationes Pennae, 204
prognostications: ME, 141
projection: in narrative discourse, 104
Prokosch, Frederick, 653
Prometheanism: Byron, 390
prompt-books, 255, 328
pronunciation: American English, 67; English, 58(2); RP, 58, 63
proof-reading, 6, 252
Propertius, Sextus: and Dowson, 434; Pound translations, 610
property: and W. Collins, 447; and Pope, 348
Propp, Vladimir, 18

propriety: in W. Collins, 447
prose, 17; non-fictional as literature, 285
prosody, 583; and Chaucer, 179
prostitution: 18th C, 339; Victorian, 468; and Johnson, 365
protest songs, 576
Protestant tradition, 201
Protestants, American: and Darwin, 454
proteus: Fals-semblant, 190
Proust, Marcel, 18, 507; and Beckett, 533; and St Omer, 737
proverbs: and Herbert, 282
providence: in Bunyan, 331
Psalter glosses: misspellings in, 70
psychiatry: 18th C origins, 340
psychoanalysis: and Poe, 566–7; and religious faith, 27
psychoanalytical criticism, **26–8**, 660; of Milton, 296; of Tennyson, 428
psychology, 652; and Aiken, 587–8; and Eliot, 594–5; and literature in W. Collins, 446–7; and poststructuralism, 42; in Chaucer criticism, 195; W. James, 600; D.H. Lawrence writings, 501; psychological theory, 201
public schools: in popular fiction, 486
publishers and publishing: 18th C, 340, 356, 370; 19th C, 439, **460–6**, 463; American, 551–2, 552, 557–8, 581; Australian, 704–5, 709; Canadian, 714; class divisions and, 463; emblem books, 208; ethics, 336; formats, 5; history, 4, **5–7**, 44, **460–6**, 551–2; ledgers, 6–7; novel, 439, 552; proof-reading procedures, 252; Thackeray, 437; women in, 704–5, *see also* book production; book trade; editing
Puddephat, Wilfrid, 171
punctuation: history of, 56; ME verse, 185; Pound, 613
puns, 72–3; in Chaucer, 179, 179–80; in Shakespeare, 241
Purcell, Henry: *King Arthur*, 322
Purdy, Al, 718
Purdy, James, 582
purgatorial visions: ME, 140
Puritan writings: and Shakespeare, 228, 256; diaries, 287
Puritanism: and Milton, 294; and women in literature, 210
Puritans (American): and Edwards, 557; autobiographical writing, 554; linguistics of, 91; New England 'puritanism', 36
Purity, 143
Pushkin, Alexander: and Byron, 388; and Pope, 347
'putropia', 483
Puttenham, George, 202, 505–6; language, 205; *Arte of English Poesie*, 25, 205
Puzo, Mario: *The Godfather*, 647
Pynchon, Thomas, 581(3), **647–8**; and DeLillo, 650; short stories, 647; *The Crying of Lot 49*, 581, 647, 647–8; *Gravity's Rainbow*, 580, 647(2), 648(3); *V.*, 647
Pynson, Richard: and Chaucer, 195
Quaker language, 274–5
quantifiers, 79
Quarles, Francis: emblems, 208
The Queen's Men, 254
questions: tag, 61
'quetes', 253
Quinn, John: 'An Evening in New York with W. B. Yeats', 524
Rabe, David, **662**; *The Basic Training of Pavlo Hummel*, 662; *Goose and Tomtom*, 662; 'Knight Errant', 662; 'Oddo's Response to the Queen', 665
Rabearivelo, Jean-Joseph, 685
Rabelais, François, 15
race: in Howells, 565
racial oppression, 43
racial theory, 685
racism: and Millin, 694; in European attitudes to Africa, 689; Victorian, 450–1
Raddall, Thomas: *The Dreamers*, 727
radical theatre, 665–6
radicalism, 43; radical agrarian writing, 343; Southey, 385; women and American literary radicalism, 576, *see also* Left (political)
radio *see* media
railways: and Wolfe, 635; in Australian literature, 705–6; in Dickens' periodicals, 465–6; in Nichol, 728
Rainbowe, Bishop Edward: and Herbert, 282
Raine, Craig, 527
Raj *see* imperialism
Ralegh, Sir Walter, 201, 207; and emblems, 208; travel narratives, 285
Ramanujan, A.K., 740, 741(2)
Ramayana, 735
Ranasinghe, Anne, 683(2)
Randolph, Thomas, 280
Rank, Otto: and O'Neill, 661
Ransom, John Crowe, 595, 621; and Berryman, 603; and Lowell, 603(2);

God without Thunder, 603
Rao, Raja, 740, **741–2**; *The Cat and Shakespeare*, 742; *The Chessmaster and His Moves*, 742(2); *Comrade Kirillov*, 742; *The Serpent and the Rope*, 742(2), 742
Rao, Ranga: *Fowl-Filcher*, 740
Rapaport, Herman, 292
rape, 2, 724; and Forster, 498
Rastafarianism: and Mais, 737
Rastell, John, 202
Ratcliffe, Jane, 288
Rawling, Cecil, 487
Rawlings, Marjorie Kinnan: *Cross Creek*, 637
Ray, H. Cordelia, 560
Reade, Charles (with Tom Taylor): *Masks and Faces*, 467
the reader, 19, 25–6, 35; and literary theory, 45
reader response: W. Golding, 516
readers: Achebe, 690; Chaucer, 192; Thackeray, 438; unprofessional, 370, *see also* audience
reading: theory of, 42
Reagan, Ronald: speeches, 25
realism, 493; Behn, 330; Chaucer, 181, 184, 187, 188, 191, 197; Dickens, 442; Twain, 568; American, 549; colour realism and 19th C, 412; in American drama, 656; new realism in America, 582
reality: and art, 195; in Chaucer, 188, 191
Reaney, James, 731
reason: in Langland, 148
rebellion: Shakespeare, 234, 240, *see also* revolution
Rebholz, R.A., 203
received pronunciation, 58, 63
reception theory, 45
recordings *see* media
recursion: and Arnold, 416–17; in Victorian poetry, 413
Red Shift, 529
Reed, Henry: 'The Naming of Parts', 101
Reed, Ishmael, 577–8, **650**; *Flight to Canada*, 650; *The Free-Lance Pallbearers*, 577; *Mumbo-Jumbo*, 650
Reed, John R., 435
REED series: and editing of ME drama, 171
Reformation: English, 200, 210
regional style, 59
regionalism: American, 550; South-West American, in V. Miller, 605
de Regnier, Henri: and T.S. Eliot, 523; 'L'Escalier', 523
Reich, Wilhelm, 27
Reid, Christina, 529
Reid, Thomas, 340–1
Reid, Vic, 737(2)
Rejane, Gabrielle-Charlotte Réju, 461–2, 462
relationships *see* family relationships
relative clauses, 79–80
relativism, 14, 45
religion, 12; AS, 122–3; ME, 140; Anglican–Puritan controversy, 284; comedy of, 341; language of, 52; religious press, 19th C, 465; and Arnold, 453; and Austen, 401; and the Brontës, 443–4; and Carlyle, 453; and Conrad, 489; and Darwin, 454; and Dee, 200; and G. Eliot, 443–4; and T.S. Eliot, 523; and Herbert, 281; and Jeffers, 601–2; and Johnson, 365; and Laurence, 723; and Shaw, 539(2); and Spence, 406; and W. Stevens, 618, 619; and 16th C poetry, 210; and millenarianism, 558–9; and psychoanalysis, 27, *see also* Christianity; evangelicalism; faith; Methodism
religious literature: 17th C lyric, 276; 17th C ode, 283–4; ME, 148, 167; Middle Scots poetry, 157–8; C. Rossetti, 425
religious metaphor: ME, 145
'remémbrance', 38
Remigius of Auxerre: *Commentarius in Martianum Capellam*, 116
Renaissance: American, 554; and Arnold, 417
Rendell, Ruth, 485
Renée: *Pass It On*, 749–50; *Wednesday to Come*, 749, 749–50
Renoir, Alain, 156
repentance: in Milton, 299
repertory system: and Marlowe, 261
repetition: in Beckett, 533–4; in Victorian poetry, 413
Repton, Humphry, 344
Reuelacyone schewed to ane holy woman now one late tyme, 140
Revels: accounts, 204
revenge: and W. Scott, 400; in Shakespeare, 242–3
revenge tragedy: and masque, 270
reverie: in Arnold, 415
Revesby Sword Play, 357
reviewing: role in Canada, 729

revision: in Chaucer, 197; practice of, 255
revolution: and Shakespeare, 228, 242; and Wordsworth, 394, 394–5, *see also* American Revolution; English Revolution; French Revolution; rebellion
Rexroth, Kenneth, **614**; *The Homestead Called Damascus*, 614
Reynolds, Joshua, 358
Reynolds, Oliver, 528
rhetoric, 2–3, **21–6**, 274, 407; ME, 159, 161, 180, 183, 184; 18th C, 340; and poetics, 182; history of theory of, 205; of interpretation, 18; Burns, 354; Dickens, 442; Donne's preaching style, 286; T.S. Eliot, 597; Elizabeth I, 205; Milton, 310; Renaissance, 201, 205(2); Shakespeare, 231–2
Rhodes, Eugene Manlove, 637–8
rhoticity, 71
rhyme: OE, 122; ME, 73, 141
rhyme-words, 185
Rhys, Jean, **518**, 681, 686, **736**, 747–8; *The Voyage in the Dark*, 518; *Wide Sargasso Sea*, 518(2), 680
Riach, Alan, 749
Ricardian politics: and Chaucer, 181
Rice, Elmer: and D. Parker, 653
Rich, Adrienne, 574, 620
Richards, Melville, 99
Richardson, Dorothy, 478, 508; *Pilgrimage*, 508
Richardson, Jonathan, 358
Richardson, Samuel, 337–8, 345, 370, **371–3**, 503; and 18th C prostitution, 339; *Clarissa*, 210, **371–2**; *Pamela*, 371(3); *Sir Charles Grandison*, 372(2)
Richler, Mordecai: *The Apprenticeship of Duddy Kravitz*, 726
Ricketts, Charles, 539
Ricks, Christopher, 428, 593
Ricoeur, Paul, 556; and Milton, 303
Riddel, Joseph, 618
Riddles (OE), 86, 123, 129
Riffaterre, Michael, 17
Rilke, Rainer Maria, 586
Rimbaud, Arthur, 39; 'The Bridges', 584
The Riming Poem, 129
Ritchie, Jack, 637
rite of passage: Canadian, 725; in Laurence, 723
Rivière, Joan, 27
Roach, Eric, 739
Robbe-Grillet, Alain, 476
Robbins, Tom, 575
Roberts, Charles G.D., 720
Roberts, Kate, 497
Roberts, Morley, 481
Roberts, Walter Adolphe, 733
Robertson, D.W., 136
Robertson, D.W. Jr, 192
Robertson, Tom: *David Garrick*, 467
Robertson, William, 368; *History of America*, 387
Robin Hood ballads, 140
Robinson, Edwin Arlington, 615
Robinson, James A., 661
Robinson, Mary, 368
Rochester, John Wilmot, Earl of, **322–3**; and Dryden, 322; *Allusion to Horace*, 322; *Epistolary Essay*, 323; 'The Fall', 323; 'The Mistress', 323; *A Ramble in Saint James's Parke*, 323; *A Satire against Reason and Mankind*, 322; 'Upon Nothing', 323
Rodgers, Carolyn M., 576
Rodriguez, Judith, 711
Rogers, Pat, 349
Rogers, Samuel: *Italy*, 391
Roget's Thesaurus, 89
Rolle, Richard, 140, 168; *The Commandment*, 168; *Desire and Delight*, 168; *Ego Dormio*, 168; *Expositio super novem lectiones mortuorum*, 168; *The Form of Living*, 168; *Ghostly Gladness*, 168; *Meditations*, 168
Rolli, Paolo Antonio: *Sabrina*, 299
Roman de la Rose, 138, 143–4, 178, 186, 190, 194
Roman de Troie, 152
romance: and Chaucer, 192; in Greene, 515; in Synge, 540
romance fiction: and women, 478
Romance words, 91
romances: ME, **151–5**
romantic love: and Meredith, 447; in Tennyson, 428
Romanticism, 383(2); and criminal justice, 396; and Dickey, 590–1; and Eliot, 598; and Larkin, 527; and Shakespeare, 230; and Tennyson, 428–9; English, 406; German Romantic aesthetics, 37; in South Africa, 695–6
Romaunt of the Rose, 194
de Ronsard, Pierre, 202
Rooke, Leon, 720(2); 'The End of the Revolution', 720
Roper, William: and Cavendish, 204; life of More, 204

Rorty, Richard, 552–3
Rose playhouse, 253–4
Rosenberg, Harold, 13
Rosenfeld, Isaac, 651–2
Ross, Alexander: *Mystagogus Poeticus; or, The Muses Interpreter*, 287
Ross, John: and Spenser, 213
Ross, Sinclair, 720
Rossetti, Christina, **425–7**; as religious poet, 426; religious poetry, 425; *Goblin Market*, 412, 425–6; *Monna Innominata*, 425(2), 426–7
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, 413, 424, **427**, 432, 434, 459, 491; illustrations of Tennyson poems, 429; poem–painting combinations, 427; *Astarte Syriaca*, 427; *The House of Life*, 427(2); *Jenny*, 427(2); *Proserpine*, 427
Rosskam, Edwin, 640–1
Roth, Henry: *Call It Sleep*, 578
Roth, Philip, 575, **646**; *Portnoy's Complaint*, 646; Zuckerman trilogy, 646
Rous, Francis, 301
Rousseau, Jean-Jacques: and Johnson, 363; *Confessions*, 36; *La Nouvelle Héloise*, 372
Rowe, Elizabeth Singer, 315
Rowe, George, 263
Rowe, Nicholas, 337; *Ulysses*, 356
Rowlandson, Mary: Indian captivity narrative, 557
Rowson, Susanna: *Charlotte Temple*, 552(2)
Roy, Gabrielle, 714
Royal Shakespeare Company, 226(2)
Royal Society style, 332
royalist panegyric: 17th C, 284
royalty: OE genealogy, 124; and Jonson, 263; command performances 18th C, 357; representation of Charles II in narratives, 319; royal ME book ownership, 142(2); royal panegyric, 284, 319; royal saints, OE, 119; Stuart kings and drama, 255, *see also* court; kingship
rubbish theory, 12
Rubens, Peter Paul: and Dryden, 320
Rubisca, 117
Rudd, Martha: and W. Collins, 446
Rudet, Jacqueline, 529
Ruiz, Juan, 161
Rumbelow, Steven: *Ulysses*, 506, 507
Rummel, Walter, 613
runes, 70; runic signatures, 70
Rush, Benjamin, 559
Rushdie, Salman, 514, 679(2), **743–4**, 744; *Midnight's Children*, 106, 679(2), 743, 743–4; *Shame*, 679
Ruskin, John, **459–60**; and Hopkins, 423; and Pound, 612; *Fors Clavigera*, 460; *Munera Pulveris*, 459–60; *Queen of the Air*, 612; *The Stones of Venice*, 576; *Unto This Last*, 459–60
Russ, Joanna, 32
Russell, Bertrand: and Conrad, 492; and T.S. Eliot, 597
Russell, Edward, 464
Russell, George, 148
Russian literary theory: Russian Formalists, 15, 18, 40–1; Soviet semiotics, 20, *see also* Soviet semiotics
Rutherford, Anna, 681
Rutherford, Mark *see* White, W.H.
Ruthwell Cross, 70
Ryga, George, 731
Rynell, Alarik, 88
Sackville, Thomas, earl of Dorset: and Thomas Norton, *Gorboduc*, 264–5
Sackville-West, Vita, 509; *The Eagle and the Dove*, 511
sacred-rhetoric theory, 205
sadism: in Swinburne, 433
Sadler's Wells Theatre, 466
Sahgal, Nayantara, 744
Said, Edward W., 19–20, **44–5**, 595
St Erkenwald, 140
St German, Christopher, 203
St Omer, Garth: *Nor Any Country*, 737
de Saint-Gelais, Octovien, 195
saints: in ME invocations and oaths, 139–40, 181
saints' lives *see* hagiography
Saki, 496; short stories, 477
Salinger, J.D., **642–3**; *The Catcher in the Rye*, 642
Salkey, Andrew: *The Adventures of Catullus Kelly*, 737
Salom, Philip, 711; *Sky Poems*, 711
Salter, Elizabeth, 135–6, 182
Salutin, Rick, 731
Samana English, 64
Samoan literature, 750
Samuels, M.L., 148
San Francisco: and Rexroth, 614; Mime Troupe, 665; Renaissance, 614
Sand, George, 33; and Arnold, 452
Sandburg, Carl: and S. Anderson, 629; 'Chicago', 606
Sangster, Charles: *The Saint Lawrence*

and the Saguenay, 729
Sannazaro, Jacopo: *Arcadia*, 210
Sapir, Edward, 57
'Sapper' (Herman Cyril McNeil), 481, 484
Sarachchandra, Ediriwira, 683; *Foam upon the Stream*, 677
Sargeson, Frank, 746(2)
Saroyan, William: and Salinger, 642; *Madness in the Family*, 641
Sarton, May, 575
Sartre, Jean-Paul, 15, 23, 39, 685; and T.S. Eliot, 535; and Flaubert, 44; on Dos Passos, 633; *Huis-clos*, 535; *Mallarmé*, 39
satire, 598; ME, 139, 147; 16th C, 246; 17th C English verse satire, 284; Augustan, 332; Australian, 707; effeminacy in 18th C, 339; music-hall, 469; Horatian, 190; political, Restoration, 315–16; in 18th C drama, 357; in Butler, 454; in Byron, 389; in Chaucer, 190; in Dickens, 465–6; in Dryden, 320; in Goldsmith, 357; in Leacock, 722; in Pope, 346; in Soyinka, 688; in Swift, 359
de Saussure, Ferdinand, 12, 57, 57–8, 505–6; and Wittgenstein, 46; language, 46, 205; *Course*, 25, 205
Savage, Richard, 352–3, 356, 362–3
Savery, Henry: *Quintus Servinton*, 707–8
Sayers, Dorothy L., 485, **496–7**, **538**; 'The Dragon's Head', 496; *Gaudy Night*, 496; *Where Do We Go From Here?*, 538
Sayler, Oliver M. (and Barkentin): *Ulysses in Nighttown*, 506
Scandinavian: loan-words, 94; place names, 100
scene design, 269
scepticism: Chaucer, 178; Pater and, 457
Scharen, Peter, 683
von Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph 37
Schibanoff, Susan, 192–3
Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von, 37; *The Robbers*, 393; *Wallenstein*, 392
schizophrenia, 17, 25; schizoid mechanisms, 26
von Schlegel, August Wilhelm: and Coleridge, 393
Schlegel, Friedrich von: and Carlyle, 453; and Ruskin, 460
Schoenbaum, S., 233
Schoenberg, Arnold: and O'Neill, 661
Scholica graecarum glossarum, 116
schools: and RP, 58; public schools in popular fiction, 486; revels in Renaissance, 271
Schopenhauer, Arthur, 415; and Gissing, 450; and G.E. Moore, 499–500
Schreiner, Olive: letters, 695
Schumann, Peter, 666
Schwartz, Delmore, 633
Schweik, Robert, 461
science: 17th C, 338; 18th C, 339; 19th C periodicals, 463; and Arnold, 452; and Carlyle, 454; and Chaucer, 194; and Dee, 200; and Dickens, 436; and Franklin, 558; and Hopkins, 423; and Pope, 348; and Swift, 360; and Tennyson, 429; ideologies of, 43; in Victorian fiction, 454; language of, 52
science fiction, 483(2), **483–4**; American, 573–4, 575; and feminism, 32; and M. Shelley, 404; H.G. Wells, 504
scientia: and Langland, 148
Scogan, Henry: *Moral Balade*, 164
Scotland: and Austen, 403, *see also* Scottish
Scots: Middle Scots poetry, **157–60**, 181
Scott, Duncan Campbell: *The Village of Viger*, 721
Scott, Paul: and the Raj, 494–5
Scott, Sarah: *Millenium Hall*, 374
Scott, Sir Walter, 345, **400**; and Fitzgerald, 632; and the French Revolution, 405; and science, 454; *Count Robert of Paris*, 400; *Ivanhoe*, 632; *The Lady of the Lake*, 417; *The Lay of the Last Minstrel*, 400; *Old Mortality*, 436; *Rob Roy*, 400
Scottish: *see also* Scotland
Scottish drama and theatre, 529
Scottish English: vowel length rule, 60
Scottish Enlightenment, 340, 343; and Mandeville, 362; and Pope, 347
Scottish literature: 20th C, 481–2; poetry, 18th C, 340
Scottish political economy: 18th C, 339
scribal conventions: Chaucer, 197, 179. 185; OE, 130
Scriblerians, 336, 337, 350, 356, 362
scripts: in *Beowulf*, 124
sea scenes: OE and ME, 156
The Seafarer, 121, 122–3, 128
Sealy, I. Allan, 744
Searle, John, 105; *Speech Acts*, 106
The Seasons for Fasting, 123
second-language learning, 54, 96, 97
secrets: in Hawthorne, 563–4

Sedley, Sir Charles: and Dryden, 322
seduction, 4, *see also* child abuse; sex
The Sege of Melayne, 153
Seiler, Robert, 459
Selden, John, 295
self, 36, 481; OE *self*, 76; and Chapman, 265; and G. Eliot, 443–4; and the Brontës, 443–4; technology of, 36, *see also* autobiography
self-knowledge: in Conrad, 490
self-referentiality, 188, 585, 596–7
Sellar, William: and Arnold, 452; *Roman Poets*, 452
Selvon, Sam, 733, **735–6**, 738(2); Moses Trilogy, 679; *Moses Ascending*, 738
Selwyn, George: and Carlyle, 454
semantics, **85–98**; 'sublime', 408; theory of, 17th C, 56; theory of semantic fields, 87, *see also* vocabulary
semiotics, 12, **19–21**; and Lacan, 26; semiotic square, 21, *see also* sign theory
Sendak, Maurice, 601
Senghor, Leopold Sedar, 685
sensation novel: and W. Collins, 446–7
sentence types, 83
sentimentalism: 18th C, 337–8; in Mackenzie, 375
Sepamla, Sipho: *A Ride on the Whirlwind*, 698
serialization: and Dickens, 436
Serlio, Sebastiano, 269
sermons: Donne's preaching style, 286; ME, 147, 168
Serote, Mongane Wally: *To Every Birth Its Blood*, 698
servants: in Austen, 403
Seth, Vikram, 740, 741; *The Golden Gate*, 741
Settle, Elkanah: *The Empress of Morocco*, 327
sex and sexuality: ME sexual metaphors, 140; 17th C England, 287; 18th C, 339; and G. Eliot, 443–4; and Pound, 608; and Sterne, 375; and the Brontës, 443–4; and language, 63(2); in Australian fiction, 704; in Sir T. Browne, 287; in Chapman, 265; in Forster, 498; in Heaney, 527; in D.H. Lawrence, 502; in R. Macaulay, 511; in mystery novels, 484–5; in O'Neill, 660; in Renaissance drama, 256–7; in Shakespeare, 236, 256; in Shaw, 467; in Stoker, 449; in Updike, 649; in Victorian verse, 412, *see also* eroticism; female sexuality; rape; seduction
'sex-novel', 478
sexism: and language, 93; and W. Stevens, 619–20
Sexton, Anne, 587, **615–16**; *The Awful Rowing toward God*, 616; 'In Excelsis', 616; 'Old', 101; *To Bedlam and Part Way Back*, 616; *Transformations*, 616(2)
sexual conflict in Shakespeare, 236
sexual difference, 35; in American literature, 555, *see also* difference
sexual politics: Boyle, 639; Gordimer, 519; D.H. Lawrence, 501–2; Rochester, 323
Shaffer, Peter, 529, 530, **538**; and O'Neill, 661; *Amadeus*, 538
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, first earl: and emblems, 208
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, third earl, **362**; *A Letter concerning Enthusiasm*, 362
Shairp, J.C., 452, 459
Shakespear, Olivia: and Yeats, 524; letters, 524
Shakespeare Dictionary Project, 97
Shakespeare, William, 12, 102, 201(2), 202, **216–47**, 258; and Castiglione, 243; and Chaucer, 187, 192, 194; and Dürer, 202; and G. Eliot, 446(2); and Johnson, 352, 366; and Jonson, 262; and Kosinski, 648–9; and Marlowe, 260; and Melville, 566; and Milton, 306; and O'Neill, 657, 660; and Ovid, 210; and Pomerance, 537; and W. Stevens, 617; and Walpole, 375; and Webster, 267; and P. White, 713; and ME romances, 152; and American 18th C culture, 553; and *The Book of Sir Thomas More*, 241; and *Edward III*, 241; and 'estates' morality, 264; and Renaissance rhetoric, 201; and rhetoric, 231–2; and Romantic period, 391–2; and royalty, 265; and time, 230, 239, 240, 243; and *Woodstock*, 240; as aesthete, 230; apocryphal plays, 241; biography, **223–4**; Canadian productions, 732; Christianity in, 244; comedies, **235–9**; criticism in 18th C, 366(2); dating of plays, 220; editions, **216–23**; epitaph, 224; Falstaff character, 219; histories, **239–41**; in dictionaries, 95; language, 83; meaning of, 229; metaphor in, 206; motives, 229–30; performances, 226(2), 227,

233, 243–4, 244, 732; poetry, **247**; polyglot productions, 227; press variants, 6; prompt-books, 328; revision of texts, 232; romances, **235–9**; sexuality in plays, 256; sonnets, 210; sources, 216, 220, 235, 240, 246; staging, 225, 225–6; style, 257; textual matters, **216–23**; theatre, **224–7**; tragedies, **241–6**; *All's Well that Ends Well*, 221, 230, 231, **237**; *Antony and Cleopatra*, 233, **246**, 246, 660; *As You Like It*, **236–7**, 446; *The Comedy of Errors*, 216, 216–17, 235; *Coriolanus*, 234, **246**, 246, 648–9; *Cymbeline*, 235, **238–9**; *Edward III*, 241(2); *Hamlet*, 36, 219, 221(2), 221–2, 222(2), 225–6, 226(3), 228, 229, 232(2), 233, **242–4**, 306, 446; *1 Henry IV*, 230(2), 233, 234, 234–5, 265; *1* and *2 Henry IV*, 231, 239, **241**; *Henry V*, 223, 227(2), 239; *2 Henry VI*, 219–20, 240 *3 Henry VI*, 219–20, *1*, *2*, and *3 Henry VI*, **239–40**; *Henry VIII*, **241**, 352; *Julius Caesar*, 217–18, 219, 231, **246**, 262–3; *King John*, 220, 224, 240, 267; *King Lear*, 103, 106, 219, 222, 229, 230(2), 232(3), **244–5**, 657; *Love's Labour's Lost*, 192, 230–1; *Macbeth*, 219, 230, 232(2), 233, 235, 242, **245**; *Measure for Measure*, 219, 223, 230(3), 233, 235, **237–8**, 327, 328, 430–1; *The Merchant of Venice*, 229–30, 233, **236**; *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, 225, 234, **235–6**, 237, 732; *Much Ado about Nothing*, 217, 229, 231, 238–9; *Othello*, 219, 223, 227, 228, 230, 242, **244**; *Pericles*, 222, 235; 'The Phoenix and the Turtle', 224; *The Rape of Lucrece*, 247; *Richard II*, 227, 228, **240**, 356; *Richard III*, 219, 221, 231, **240**; *Romeo and Juliet*, 223, 224, 225, 231–2, 233, 235, 242, 537; *Sonnets*, 12, 45, 234, 246; *The Taming of the Shrew*, 216, 233; *The Tempest*, 225, 231, 234, 239; *Timon of Athens*, **246**; *Titus Andronicus*, 220–1, 223, 224, **245**; *Troilus and Cressida*, 194, 227, 230, 234, **237**; *Twelfth Night*, 225, 230, **237**; *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, 216; *Venus and Adonis*, 247; *The Winter's Tale*, 152, 205, 228, 231, **238**; (with Fletcher), *Two Noble Kinsmen*, 187, 223, 239

Sharpe, Tom: and campus novel, 480–1

Shaw, George Bernard, **467–8**, 530, **538–9**; and Dickens, 443; and Milton, 312; and aviation, 538; letters, 443, 538; *Androcles and the Lion*, 539; *Caesar and Cleopatra*, 539; *The Devil's Disciple*, 539; *Don Juan in Hell*, 538; *Heartbreak House*, 536; *John Bull's Other Island*, 538–9; *Major Barbara*, 539(3); *Misalliance*, 538, 539; *Passion Play*, 539; 'The Perfect Wagnerite', 467; *The Philanderer*, 467, 539; *Pygmalion*, 539; 'The Quintessence of Ibsenism', 467; *Saint Joan*, 312, 539(3); 'The Sanity of Art', 467; *You Never Can Tell*, 539

Shawcross, John, 312

Shelley, Mary: and Dickens, 442; and T.S. Eliot, 522; letters, 403–4; *Frankenstein*, 390, **403–4**, 442, 522

Shelley, Percy Bysshe, 22, **397–8**; and 20th C poets, 586; and Beethoven, 391; and E.B. Browning, 419; and Hopkins, 422; and Sinclair, 636; and Spenser, 399; *Alastor*, 398; *The Cenci*, 392, 398; *Epipsychidion*, 386, 398; *Prometheus Unbound*, 392, 419; 'Satire upon Satire', 398; 'To a Skylark', 422; *The Triumph of Life*, 397, 398

Shenstone, William, 353

Shepard, Sam, **663–5**; *Angel City*, 665; *Buried Child*, 663, 663–4, 664(2), 664–5; *Curse of the Starving Class*, 664; *Fool for Love*, 664; *Icarus's Mother*, 663(2); *A Lie of the Mind*, 664(2); *Red Cross*, 664; *Shaved-Splits*, 665; *True West*, 664(2); *The Unseen Hand*, 665

Sherburn, George, 372

Sheres, John (bookseller), 5

Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, **357–8**; *The Critic*, 358; *The School for Scandal*, 358

Sherry, Norman, 490

Shetty, Manohar, 740

Ship English, 66

Shirley, James: *The Dukes Mistris*, 6, 251–2

short story, 477–8, 496; genre of, 1; and Conrad, 490; and Hemingway, 636; and Rao, 742; and Steinbeck, 636; American, 549; Canadian, 720, 721, 727, 746; Goyen, 644; Irish, 482; New Zealand, 746; South African, 698; Sri Lankan, 683

should, 80

Showalter, Elaine, 34, 418, 574

Shullenberger, William, 304–5

sickness *see* illness

Siddal, Elizabeth, 31, 424; *Lady of Shalott*, 431
Sidetrack Theatre: *Kin*, 713
Sidhwa, Bapsi, 744
Sidney, Sir Philip, 201, 202, 207, **208–9**; and Dürer, 202; and Shakespeare, 236; cross-dressing in, 213; letters, 208; verse, 208; *Arcadia*, 208, 208–9; *Astrophil and Stella*, 201, 206; *Certain Sonnets*, 208; *The Defence of Poetry*, 208
Sidrak and Bokkus, 87–8
Sieburth, Richard, 610
Siemon, James, 237
sign theory: and Chaucer, 191; medieval, 20, *see also* semiotics
Silgardo, Melanie, 740
Silliman, Ron, 575; BART, 616
Silvestris, Bernard: *Cosmographia*, 138
Simic, Charles, 584–5
similes, 89, 104–5
Simmons, Edgar, 605
Simms, William Gilmore, **567**
The Simonie, 139, 151
Simpson, Peter, 745
simultaneity, 655, 662
sin: in Milton, 299; original sin and Spenser, 212; women's short stories on, 478, *see also* evil
Sinclair, Upton, **636**; *Boston*, 636; *The Jungle*, 636; *King Coal*, 636
Singapore English, 66(2)
Singaporean literature, 679, 680(2); poetry, 680
Sir Amadace, 153
Sir Degarré, 152, 154
Sir Eglamour, 154
Sir Gowther, 153
Sir Isumbras, 152, 153
Sir Orfeo, 159
Sir Thomas More see (The) Book of Sir Thomas More
sixties (1960s), 44
Skeat, W.W., 147, 195
Skelton, John, 137, **202–3**, 202; OED antedatings, 91; *Qui Trahis*, 203
Skinner, Stephen, 364
Skvorecky, Josef, 726
slang: American, 62
Slater, Eliot, 222, 224
slave narratives, 555, 577
slavery, 685; in Fletcher and Massinger, 267–8
Slesinger, Tess, 576
Slessor, Kenneth, 681; 'Five Bells', 711–12
Sloane, Sir Hans, 8
Smallwood, Robert, 220
Smart, Christopher, 353; and Sterne, 375
Smart, Elizabeth, 722; *By Grand Central Station*, 722
Smedley, Agnes, 576, **636**; *Daughter of Earth*, 636
Smiley, Sam, 666
Smith, Adam, 340; *The Wealth of Nations*, 341
Smith, George (of Coalville), 463
Smith, George (publisher): and F. Arnold, 466
Smith, Horace: and Shelley, 398
Smith, John Frederick: and Dickens, 442; *The Substance and the Shadow*, 442
Smith, Logan Pearsall, 653
Smith, Stevie, 512
Smithyman, Kendrick, 747–8, **749**
Smollett, Tobias, 340, **367**, **374–5**; *Adventures of Ferdinand Count Fathom*, 374; *Humphry Clinker*, 374; *The Life and Adventures of Sir Launcelot Greaves*, 374(2); *Peregrine Pickle*, 374–5; *Roderick Random*, 374–5
Smyth, Ethel, 510
Snodgrass, W.D.: *After Experience*, 616; *The Fuehrer Bunker*, 616; *Heart's Needle*, 616
Snow, C.P.: and campus novel, 480–1
soap operas, 12
social class *see* class
social fiction: Victorian, 435
social functions of literature, 275
social history of English vocabulary, 52
social semiotics, 20, 21
social theory: Pope, 347
socialism: and Orwell, 513; economic 19th C, 455–6, *see also* politics
society: medieval, and Chaucer, 188; 19th C, and Morris, 424–5
Society of Arts: and Johnson, 365
sociolinguistics, 53, **58–67**
sociology: development of, 37; of literature, 44; postmodern, 14
sodomy: 18th C, 339
soldier-of-fortune fiction, 484
solitude, 42(2)
Sollers, Philippe, 476
Solomon and Saturn, 123, 129–30, 132
Somner, William: *Dictionarium Saxonico–Latino–Anglicum*, 87, 117–18
Sonnenschein, Edward, 58
sonnet form: Milton, 306–7

sonnets: Elizabethan, 202
Sontag, Susan, 576
Sophocles: and O'Neill, 657(2); *Oedipus Rex*, 657
Sørensen, Knud, 93–4
Sotolongo, Roberto Herrera, 630
sound recordings: of Old English, 115
Souster, Raymond, 728
South African English, 98(3)
South African literature, 684, 684–5, **694–700**; and Beckett, 482; writers in exile, 482
South English Legendary, 162(2), 163, 169
South Pacific literatures, **750**
south-western United States, 551
Southern African literature, 684, **694–700**
Southern (American) English, 62
Southern (American) literature, 605–6; and Simms, 567–8; women novelists, 636
Southerne, Thomas, **326**
Southey, Robert: and Benbow, 399; *Thalaba*, 385
de Souza, Eunice, 740
sovereignty: in Shakespeare, 235
Soviet semiotics, 20
Soyinka, Wole, 679(2), **687–8**, 687; and Swift, 360–1; Nobel Prize, 687; poetry, 689, 691; war writings, 689; 'Abiku', 689; *Ake*, 687; *A Dance of the Forests*, 679; *Death and the King's Horseman*, 688; *The Interpreters*, 107, 689; *Madmen and Specialists*, 689; *Opera Wonyosi*, 687; *Requiem for a Futurologist*, 360–1, 688; *The Road*, 688; *Season of Anomy*, 687; *A Shuttle in the Crypt*, 689; *The Trials of Brother Jero*, 688
space: and Woolf, 510; in mystery plays, 170
'space anthropology', 483
Spanish Renaissance, 202
Spark, Muriel, 477, 517
spectacle: execution as, 341–2
Speculum Vitae, 162
speech: and Chaucer, 195; and phonetics, 57; and writing, 52–3; perception, 67; physiology of, 57, 67; presentation, 104; presentation in newspapers, 102–3
speech acts: Chaucer, 185; Kogawa, 725
speech-act theory, 25, 105; and literary interpretation, 106
speeches: language of, 25, 280
Speght, Rachel, 277
spelling *see* orthography
Spence, Joseph, 343
Spence, Thomas, 406
Spencer, John: and Herbert, 282; *Things Old and New*, 282
Spender, J.A., 462
Spender, Stephen, 585, 629
Spenser, Edmund, **209–13**; and Donne, 279; and Dürer, 202; and Herbert, 279; and L. Hunt, 399; and Milton, 306(2); and Shakespeare, 220(2), 224; and W. Stevens, 617; and Vaughan, 279; and allegory, 138; and liturgical reformation, 280; and pastoral, 202; Arthurian themes, 154–5; metaphor in, 206; Romantic Spenserianism, 407; *Amoretti*, 211; *Cantoes*, 209, 210(2), 211, 212, 213; *Epithalamion*, 210, 211, 306; *The Faerie Queene*, 201, 201–2, 202, 205, 209(2), 210(2), **211**, 211, 212(2), 212–13, 213, 279; *Prothalamion*, 211; *Ruins of Rome*, 220; *The Shepheardes Calender*, 202, 209, 210, 211; *Teares of the Muses*, 220; *View of the Present State of Ireland*, 201–2, 211–12, 212(2)
Spice, Henry, 439
Spicer, Jack, 614
Spillane, Mickey, 579
Spiller, Robert E., 550
de Spinoza, Benedict: and Arnold, 451
spirituality: feminine, 205; ME, 140; Renaissance, 281
Spitzer, Leo, 17
sponsorship: opera in 18th C, 356, *see also* patronage
Spontini, Gaspare: *Milton*, 296
spoonerisms, 89
sport: in periodicals, 462–3, 463(2)
sporting art: 18th C, 346
Sprinker, Michael, 422
spy fiction, 484(2); American, 578–9; and Le Carré, 517–18; Greene, 514; sex in, 484–5, *see also* thrillers
Sri Lankan literature, 677, **682–3**; poetry, 683(2)
de Staël, Anne-Louise-Germaine Necker, Mme, 399
Stafford, Harry: and Whitman, 568
Stafford, Jean, **639**; *Boston Adventure*, 639
stage directions: ME drama, 171
stage history: Renaissance drama, 250, 269; Shakespeare, 216, 237
stage managers, 466, 469–70, 470
staging: ME moralities, 173; of medieval

plays, 170; of O'Neill, 661–2; of Shakespeare, 216, 225(2); of Wordsworth, 393, *see also* theatres
stained glass windows: and Herbert, 281
Staines, David, 719
'standard' English, 58
standardization: of languages, 65
Stanhope, Philip Henry, 5th Earl, 399
Stansby, William, 6; and Jonson, 252
Stansfield, Amey, 468
Stapledon, Olaf, 483–4, 484
state: and theatre, 202
Stationers' Company, 5, 6
Statius: and Chaucer, 186; *Thebaia*, 186
The Statutes of the White Earl, 89
Stead, C.K., 745(2), 748
Stead, Christina, 708; and painting, 708–9; *Cotters' England*, 708; *For Love Alone*, 681, 708, 709; *I'm Dying Laughing*, 708, 709; *Letty Fox*, 708; *The Man Who Loved Children*, 708; *Miss Herbert*, 708
Stead, W.T., 464
Steele, Sir Richard, 362; *Poetical Miscellanies*, 351
Stein, Gertrude, 582, **627–8**; *The Autobiography of Alice B. Toklas*, 628; *Lectures in America*, 627–8; 'Pictures', 585; *Stanzas in Meditation*, 628; *The World Is Round*, 628
Stein, Peter, 530, 659
Steinbeck, John, **635–6**, 642; screenplay, 642; stage adaptations of novels, 666; *East of Eden*, 636; 'Flight', 636; *The Grapes of Wrath*, 635, 666; *The Harvest Gypsies*, 635–6; 'Johnny Bear', 636; *Pipe Dream*, 636; *Viva Zapata!*, 642
Stephen, Julia Duckworth, 509(2)
stereotyping, 40; literary, 694, *see also* character types; grotesque
Sterling, John: *Arthur Coningsby*, 437
Stern, Frederick C.: *This Coffin Has No Handles*, 642
Sterne, Laurence, 337–8, 345, 370; and Beckett, 516; parody and, 338; *Tristram Shandy*, **375**, 509–10
Stetson, Raymond, 57
Stevens, Wallace, 585, 586, **617–20**; and Foucault, 45; and W. James, 45; and Naipaul, 734; and epiphany, 586; letters, 618; 'An Ordinary Evening in New Haven', 617, 618; 'Dry Loaf', 101; 'The Idea of Order at Key West', 586, 620; 'Large Red Man Reading', 619; 'Martial Cadenza', 587; 'Notes toward a Supreme Fiction', 617, 618, 619; 'Peter Quince at the Clavier', 619; 'Sister of the Minotaur', 619–20; *Souvenirs and Prophecies*, 618; 'Sunday Morning', 617, 618(2)
Stevenson, Robert Louis, 449; and J. London, 625; and *Arabian Nights*, 2; *Dr Jekyll and Mr Hyde*, 449
Stewart, Fred: and W.C. Williams, 624
Stewart, J.M., 494
Stewart, Mary, 166
Stewart, Nellie, 468
Stieglitz, Alfred, 638
Stinton, T.C.W., 495
stock characters *see* characterization
Stockwell, Robert, 72
stoicism: and Shakespeare, 242
Stoker, Bram, 503; Bram Stoker Collection, 466; *Dracula*, **449**
Stoll, E.E., 239
Stone, Elizabeth, 435
Stone, John, 605
Stoppard, Tom, 226, 529, 531, **539**; *Rosencrantz and Guildenstern Are Dead*, 539
Storey, David, 529
story-telling: ME techniques, 152; and Chaucer, 182; in Shakespeare, 230; Shepard, 663
Stothard, Thomas, 185
Stow, Randolph, 711; *To the Islands*, 680–1; *The Visitants*, 710, 719
Stowe, Harriet Beecher, 552
Strang, Barbara, 85
Stratford-upon-Avon: Guild Chapel wall paintings, 171
street ballads: Victorian, 413
Strindberg, August: and O'Neill, 659; 'The New Art', 662
structuralist Marxism, 41–2
structure: in Chaucer, 183, 186–7
Strugatsky brothers (Boris and Arkady), 483
Stuart, Arbella: letters, 285
Stuart, Francis, 482
Studley, John, 245
Stuurman, Frits, 93
style: OE poetry, 121–2; ME, 140–1, 205; ME poetic, 180; Renaissance, 205; Restoration, 317; feminine prose style, 709; social effectiveness, 102; Byron, 390; Gibbon, 368; Johnson, 364; Orwell, 513; Shakespeare, 257, *see also* language

stylistics, **17–18**, **101–8**; literary, and Tennyson, 429; teaching of, 12
Styron, William: *The Confessions of Nat Turner*, 644; *Sophie's Choice*, 644
subjectivity, 42; in Sterne, 375
'sublime', 408
suffixing: semantics, 92
Suffolk dialect, 67
suicide, 337; in Arnold, 416
Sukenick, Ronald, 581
Suknaski, Andrew, 728
Sullivan, Arthur, 469
summer theatre: 17th C, 318
Summers, Montague, 314
A Supplement to Dr. Harris's Dictionary of Arts and Sciences. By a Society of Gentlemen, 95
'surfiction', 651
surnames, 98; ME, 88
surrealism: and Negritude, 685
Surrey, Henry Howard, 206
Sussex: surnames, 98–9
Sutherland, Efua: *Foriwa*, 692
Sutton, Raymond P., 492
Swann, Susan: *The Biggest Modern Woman in the World*, 719
Swetman, Glenn, 605
Swetnam the Women-Hater, 269
Swift, Jonathan, 336, **351**, **358–61**, 368; and Beckett, 516; and Swift, 204; and language, 358(2); and parody, 338; and women, 351; library, 8; pamphlets, 361; *Argument against Abolishing Christianity*, 361; *The Battle of the Books*, 361; *The Bickerstaff Papers*, 360–1; 'The Bubble', 351; *The Conduct of the Allies*, 360; *The Drapier's Letters*, 361(2); *Gulliver's Travels*, 3, 204, 359(4), 360(7); *A Modest Proposal*, 361(2); *Proposal for Correcting, Improving, and Ascertaining the English Tongue*, 358; *A Tale of a Tub*, 360(2), 362
Swift, Thomas, 360
Swinburne, Algernon, **432–3**, 432, 434, 459; and Chesterton, 108; and Ovid, 413; and Pater, 458; and Victorian critics, 433; and Wilde, 457–8; landscape poems, 433; 'By the North Sea', 433; 'Lancelot', 433; 'Laus Veneris', 433; *Poems and Ballads*, 433(2)
Swingle, L.J., 397
sylvae, 278, 324, 343–4
symbol-making, 201
symbolic: in Burke, 44; in Lacan, 44
symbolism, 434; food symbolism, 652; map symbolism in Donne, 279; Toomer, 577, *see also* number symbolism
symbolist poetry: and de Man, 22
Symonds, J.A., 457
Symonds, John: 'Remarks on Corsica', 368
Symons, Arthur, **460**; and Pater, 459; *The Romantic Movement in English Poetry*, 459, 460
Symposium: and Marvell, 283
synchronicity: theories of, 592
Synge, John Millington, **539–40**; *Deirdre of the Sorrows*, 540; 'In a New Diary', 540; *The Playboy of the Western World*, 539–40, 540; *The Well of the Saints*, 540
synonyms, 89
syntax, 53, **77–84**; and Austen, 106; and Luick, 56; and phonology, 67–8; dependency, 54; Shakespeare, 231–2, 232
Sypher, Wylie, 257
systemic linguistics, 54
systems novel, 650–1
taboo, 90
tag questions, 61
Takemoto, Akiko, 583
The Tale of Beryn, 164, 184
The Talis of the Fyve Bestes, 159
Tanay, V., 92
Tanner, Tony, 435
Taoism: and O'Neill, 661
Tasso, Torquato: and Shakespeare, 246; *Gerusalemme Liberata*, 246
taste: 18th C, 344
Tate, Allen, **620–1**, 621; and Berryman, 603; and Lowell, 603(2); and Lytle, 620–1; letters, 620–1; *The Fathers*, 621
Tate Gallery: 18th C collection, 344–5
Tate, Nahum, 349; Shakespeare productions, 227; *A Duke and No Duke*, 328; *Richard II*, 330
von Tauchnitz, Christian Bernard, 448
Taylor, Edward, 556(2); 'Preparatory Meditations Before My Approach to the Lord's Supper', 556
Taylor, Elizabeth: and Albee, 665; 'A Dedicated Man', 665
Taylor, Gary, 222
Taylor, Jeremy: sacred grand style, 205
Taylor, Tom (with Charles Reade): *Masks*

and Faces, 467
teacher–student relationship: Mamet, 655–6
teachers: Renaissance authors as, 202
teaching: by Pater, 457, *see also* education
teaching of English, 58; 17th C, 56; as second language, 96; German textbooks, 55
teaching of literature, 12, 37, 42; T.S. Eliot, 535; female literary canon and, 29; Shakespeare in China, 234; Spenser, 213; stylistics, 105; Swift, 359
El Teatro Campesino, 665–6
technology, 36, 38; in M. Moore and W.C. Williams, 606
teleology: in postmodern fiction, 581
telepathy, 24(2)
television: and popularization of the past, 486; Shakespeare performances, 226(2), 233
Temple, Sir William, 288, 333
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, 413, 417, 424, **427–31**, 432; and 20th C poets, 586; and T.S. Eliot, 523, 596; and Joyce, 507; and patriotism, 413; attributed works, 431; letters, 431; parody in, 413; 'Aylmer's Field', 429; *The Death of Oenone*, 431; *The Devil and the Lady*, 507; *English Idyls*, 431; *Enoch Arden*, 429; 'The Epic', 431(2); 'The Gardener's Daughter', 430; *Idylls of the King*, 429(2), 431; *In Memoriam*, 101, 428(2), 429, 429–30, 430(3); 'The Lady of Shalott', 428, 429, 431, 432; 'Mariana', 428, 430; 'Mariana in the South', 430–1, 431; *Maud*, 428, 429, 430; 'Merlin and Vivien', 431; *The Princess*, 412, 425, 428, 429; 'Romantic Love', 428; 'Ulysses', 430
Tennyson, Audrey: 'Death-Bed Diary', 431
Tennyson, Hallam, 431
Terence: and Sidney, 208
Terrell, Carroll, 609
terrorism: in novels, 485
Terry, Ellen, 466, 468(2); letters, 468
Tertullian: and Yeats, 525; *De Anima*, 525
Texidor, Greville, 747–8
textual authority, 580
Textus Roffensis, 132
Thackeray, William Makepeace, 436, **437–8**, 450; and *Arabian Nights*, 2; and D. Parker, 653; *Denis Duval*, 437; *Henry Esmond*, 436, 437–8; *The Newcomes*, 437; *Pendennis*, 437; *Vanity Fair*, 437, 450
that, 81
Thatcherism, 22, 40, 43, 486, 531
theatre: 20th C British, **528–40**; and Shakespeare, **224–7**; and feminism, 31–2; and Prague School, 17; and state, 202; Australian, 706–7; black South African, 699; Canadian, 732; Nigerian, 690; political, 42; Renaissance history, **253–6**; socio-semiotics of, 21; summer theatre in 17th C, 318; techniques in 17th C novels, 206
theatre companies, 261(3), 659; Kean, 468–9; Royal Shakespeare Company, 226(2); touring companies, 254; Traverse Theatre company, 531
theatre design: 20th C American, 662
theatre productions: Marlowe, 261; Renaissance drama, 259; Shakespeare, 226, 227(2), 732; T. Williams, 665, *see also* performance
theatres, 466, 530; 18th C, 356; American historic, 654; buildings, 470; Iowa in 19th C, 470; provincial, 254; Shakespeare's time, 235; Birmingham, 470; Chicago Little Theatre, 654; Drury Lane, 357; Dublin, 357; Globe, 227(2); Haymarket, 469; Hoxton, Britannia Theatre, 469; Phoenix Theatre, 256; Rose playhouse, 253–4; Sadler's Wells Theatre, 466
theatricality: in Dickens, 440–1
Thelwall, John: and Coleridge, 394; and Wordsworth, 394
Theobald, Lewis, 356
Theocritus: and Milton, 306
theological discussion: use of English in Renaissance, 205
theology: 17th C, 338; Langland, 146
theory *see* literary theory
Third World: and feminist theory, 34; and theory, 17
Third World literature: novel, 677, 744
thirties (1930s), 497
Thomas, Audrey, 715, 721; *Latakia*, 725; *Real Mothers*, 721
Thomas, Dylan: 'In the White Giant's Thigh', 526
Thomas, Edward, 4
Thomas, M. Carey, 606
Sir Thomas More see (The) Book of Sir Thomas More
Thompson, E.P., 46
Thompson, Flora, 497

Thompson, Francis, **432**, 462; 'The Hound of Heaven', 432(2)
Thompson, Judith: plays, 731
Thompson, Julius E., 605
Thompson, Mervyn: *Coaltown Blues*, 749
Thompson, Priscilla Jane, 560
Thomson, James, **352**, 352, 434; and Newton, 352; *The Seasons*, 352; (with David Mallett), *Alfred*, 356–7
Thomson, P., 203
Thoreau, Henry David, **568**, 652; and Frost, 599, 600; and European revolutions, 554; *Cape Cod*, 568; *Journals*, 599–600; *Walden*, 554, 568(2)
Thoresby, John, 140
Thorkelin, Grímur: edition of *Beowulf*, 124
Thorne, James P., 55
Thorp, Willard, 550
Thrale, Hester Lynch, 368; *Thraliana*, 368
thrillers, 484; Greene, 515, *see also* spy fiction
Thrupp, Frederick, 308
Thumboo, Edwin: 'Krishna', 103
Thwaite, Ann, 3
Thynne, William, 164
Tichborne, Chidiock, 201
Tilley, Vesta, 469
time: in 20th C poetry, 584–5; in Dickens, 442; in Faulkner, 634; in T.F. Powys, 513–14; in Shakespeare, 230, 239, 240, 243; in Sterne, 375
time criticism: and Johnson, 365
Tipping, Richard Kelly, 712
title: structure and function, 18
title-pages: emblematic, 208
Tlali, Miriam: *Amandla*, 698
Todorov, Tsvetan, 719
Toklas, Alice B.: and J. Bowles, 643
Tolstoy, Leo, 716; and O'Neill, 657; *Anna Karenina*, 657
Tomalin, Claire, 747
Tomlinson, Charles: 'The Poet as Painter', 585–6
Tompson, Benjamin, 556–7
Tonson, Jacob, 307; and Dryden, 319
Toole, J.L., 468
Toole, John Kennedy: *A Confederacy of Dunces*, 645–6
Toomer, Jean, 577; *Cane*, 577(2), 583, 639
topology, 37
toponymy, **99–100**
tourism: and Forster, 499; semiotics of, 12, *see also* travel literature
The Tournament of Tottenham, 163
Tournier, Michel, 371; *Caspar, Melchior, and Balthazar*, 646–7
Towneley Cycle, 172
Townshend, Aurelian, 270
Tractarians: and C. Rossetti, 426; and Tennyson, 431
Tractatus de purgatorio Sancti Patricii, 163
tragedy: and Byron, 391; and Chaucer, 191; and Conrad, 489; and G. Eliot, 443–4; and Ford, 268, 269; and O'Neill, 657; and the Brontës, 443–4; Elizabethan, 259–60; Renaissance, 257; theory of, 45; tradition of, 193
tragic realism: in drama, 338
tragicomedy: 17th C, 257; and Chaucer, 191; and Shakespeare, 237
Traherne, Thomas, **323–4**
transcendentalism, 414, 422
Transcendentalists, 652; and Agrarians, 621; and Stein, 628
translation, 719; and history of philosophy, 16; art of, 717; nature of, 612; politics of, 717; computer-aided, 97; machine-aided, 97; of Boethius, 123; of Latin texts, 167, 203, 610; of ME texts, 141; of Shakespeare, 234; of the Bible, 204; Dryden as translator, 319; Marlowe as translator, 260; Pope as translator, 347; Pound as translator, 612, 613; Swinburne as translator, 433; Wyatt as translator, 203
transvestism *see* cross-dressing
travel: and Romantic imagination, 391; metaphors in theoretical writing, 16
travel literature, 559; 17th C narratives, 285; 18th C American, 553; D.H. Lawrence, 501; native languages and oral traditions in, 337; Twain, 568(2), *see also* tourism
travelogue: language, 102–3
Traverse Theatre company, 531
Trease, Geoffrey, 1
Tregear, Edward: 'Te Whetu Plains', 748
Tremblay, Michel, 720
de Tréogate, Loaisel: *Florello*, 352
Tretyakov, S., 41
Trevelyan, Mary: and T.S. Eliot, 595
Trevet, Nicholas: *Les Chronicles*, 188
Trevisa, John of, 167–8, 169
trickster: in Soyinka, 688
Trier, J., 87
Trigg, Francis: library, 8
Trilling, Diana, 502

Trilling, Lionel, 12, 29, 554, 555; and Arnold, 452
trivialization: of American literature, 556
Trollope, Anthony, **443**; and Darwinism, 436; and science, 454; *The American Senator*, 443; *Autobiography*, 443; *Barchester Towers*, 436; *La Vendée*, 437
Trollope, Frances, 435, 437
Trotter, Catherine, 337, 355; *Love at a Loss*, 317
The Troublesome Reign of King John, 220
truth: in Chaucer, 187–8, 196, 197; poetic truth, 599; Renaissance, 202
Tucker, Mary E., 560
Turing, Alan, 20
Turner, Charles (Tennyson), 431–2; 'The Lark's Nest', 431–2
Turner, J.M.W., 308, 391; *Buttermere Lake and Crummock Water*, 417
Turner, Victor, 687, 691
Tuten, Frederic, 582
Tutuola, Amos, 687; *The Palm-Wine Drinkard*, 687(2)
Tuwhare, Hone, 749
Twain, Mark, 15, **568**; *Huckleberry Finn*, 555; *The Innocents Abroad*, 568; *Life on the Mississippi*, 568; *Pudd'nhead Wilson*, 568; *Roughing It*, 568(2); *A Tramp Abroad*, 568
Twyne, Thomas, 207
Tyler, Anne, 479
Tyler, Margaret, 205–6
Tylor, Edward, 458
Tyndale, William: and More, 204; biblical translation, 204
Tynyanov, Yuri: on prose, 17
typography, metrical: Renaissance, 207
typology: in Donne, 274, 279, 286
Unitarianism: and E. Gaskell, 436
United States *see* America
unity: in Chaucer, 196
universal grammar, 54; theory of, 54
universal language: 17th C, 56, *see also* world language
university: and Pope, 347; and women, 29; politics of theory in, 15
university novel *see* campus novel
unlikeness: in *Beowulf*, 125
Untermeyer, Louis, 593; and T.S. Eliot, 521
Unwin, T. Fisher: and Conrad, 492
Updike, John, 552, **649**; and mid-life progress novel, 479; Rabbit trilogy, 649(2); *The Centaur*, 649; *The Coup*, 649; *Couples*, 649; *The Witches of Eastwick*, 649
Upham, Charles Wentworth: and Hawthorne, 564
Upward, Allen, 612
urban English, 59; Norwich, 61
urbanism: and semiotics, 19
usage: English language, 53
used to, 81
Uspenskij, B.A., 20
utopia, 338; and Armah, 692; and Barthes, 19; and Bloch, 38; and Habermas, 39; and Marcuse, 38(2); and Nowra, 680; and Shakespeare, 233; and Tennyson, 431; and East African poetry, 693–4; and science fiction, 483; women's utopias, 32
Vae Octuplex, 168–9
Vainglory, 123
valency, 94
valentines: language of, 63, 108
Valéry, Paul: and D. Thomas, 526; *Le Cimetière marin*, 526
'value', 14, 15
Vambe, Lawrence: *An Ill-Fated People*, 693
Vanbrugh, Sir John, 318; *The Relapse*, 318
Vanderhaeghe, Guy, 720
Van Dine, S.S.: *The Benson Murder Case*, 637
Van Gennep, Arnold, 687
Van Herk, Aritha, 715, 720; *Judith*, 720
Van Vechten, Carl, 577, 632; and Hurston, 640
Van Wyk, Christopher, 699
variety: in American theatre, 469
variorum: Chaucer, 197; Donne, 280
Vaughan, Henry, 210, **282–3**; and Donne, 279; and Herbert, 279; and Spenser, 279; and liturgical reformation, 280; prose, 288; royalist panegyric, 284; 'British Church', 279; *The Mount of Olives*, 288
Vaux, Thomas, 201
Vegetius: *Epitoma Rei Militaris*, 167
Veley, Margaret, 413
Vendler, Helen, 592, 618; on W. Stevens, 617
Veney, Bethany, 560
Vengerova, Zinaida, 613
Venice: in Renaissance drama, 267
verbs, 93; action verbs, 81; in Shakespeare, 83; tense, 80
Vercelli book, **127–8**

Verdenal, Jean, 594
'vernacular': English, 63–4
Verne, Jules, 37
verse: OE forms, 122(2); 16th C, 202, **206–8**; Latin in Bede, 130; mechanical verse forms, 606; Victorian versification, 69–70, 412, *see also* metre; poetry
verse satire *see* satire
Vespasian Homilies, 132
Vestris, Lucia Elizabeth, 299
Vices and Virtues, 76
Victoria, Queen of England: image, 462; Jubilee, 465
Victorian Britain, 450; representations of women in, 31
Victorians: and Darwin, 455; and Shakespeare, 225–6
Vidal, Gore, 653
video, 12, *see also* media
Vietnam war literature, 579–80
vigilante fiction, 484
Villiers, George *see* Buckingham, George Villiers, second Duke of
Vinaver, Eugene, 166
A Vindication of the Press, 361
violence: in Shakespeare, 230
Virgil, 211; and G. Eliot, 445; and Milton, 306(2); and Pope, 347, 349; and Spenser, 211; and the Renaissance, 207; influence of, 2; pastoral, 296, 706; translations, 159; *Aeneid*, 156, 159, 207, 306; *Eclogues*, 2, 445; *Georgics*, 211, 445
Visio Pauli, 126
vision: H.D., 591; O'Neill, 661
Vision of William of Stranton, 163
'visitor' word, 77
visual arts: OE, 120; Renaissance, 200–1; 19th and 20th C criticism, 462; 19th C mass production of, 462; representation of women in Renaissance portraiture, 30; and Ashbery, 588; and Chaucer, 193; and Langland, 151; and Milton, 292; and Poe, 567; and Shakespeare, 246; and W. Stevens, 619; and Tennyson, 430(2); and Woolf, 509; and ME literature, 136; and Renaissance drama, 269; and Romantic literature, 391(2); and Victorian verse, 412; Blake, 384; Magritte, 567; Pre-Raphaelite, 429, *see also* art; painting
vocabulary, **85–98**; Chaucer, 181; new words, 92; OE, 117; Richardson, 371–2; Shakespeare, 231, 241; social history, 52, 90; Sterne, 375, *see also* semantics
vocalization of the text: ME, 141
Voigt, Ellen Bryan: 'A Fugue', 583
Vollendungsroman: Laurence, 723
Voltaire: and Johnson, 363; *Candide*, 363
van den Vondel, Joost: *Lucifer*, 308
Von Freytag-Lonhoven, Baroness Elsa, 721
Vonnegut, Kurt, 581, 645; *Slaughter-house 5*, 645
Von Reiche, Momoe Malietoa: *Tai: Heart of a Tree*, 750
Vorticism: and Pound, 614
vowel length: rule, 69; Scots, 60
vowels: American-English, 68; spelling patterns, 71
voyeurism: in Malamud, 646
Vulgate tradition, 132
Waddington, Miriam, 729
Wagner, Richard: and T.S. Eliot, 522–3; *Tristan and Isolde*, 522–3
Wain, John: and Larkin, 526
Wakefield cycle, **172**
Wakelin, Martyn, 55
Walch, Garnet: *Australia Felix:*, 707
Walcott, Derek, 678, 733, 739, 748; *The Fortunate Traveller*, 739; 'The Spoiler's Return', 739
Waldegrave, James, Second Earl, 369
Waldere, 122
Walker, Alice, **649–50**; *The Colour Purple*, 649–50, 650(2); *Meridian*, 649; *The Third Life of Grange Copeland*, 649
Walker, J.W., 172
Walker, Kath, 706
Walker, Margaret, 606
Walker, Oliver, 695
Waller, Sir William: *Vindication*, 319
Walpole, Horace, **375**; and Swift, 360; *The Castle of Otranto*, 375(2)
Walsh, Christina, 413
Walton, Izaak, **288**; *The Compleat Angler*, 288; *Life of Donne*, 288
Wanamaker, Sam, 225
The Wanderer, 121(2), 128
Wandor, Michelene, 530
war: and Carlyle, 453–4; and O'Neill, 658; art in First World War, 480; in Spenser, 211–12, *see also* Biafran war; martial spirit; Vietnam war
war literature: Australian, 701; fantasy literature, 582–3; First World War, 479, 483, 487(2); Soyinka, 689; Vietnam war, 579–80, *see also* atomic

war fiction; nuclear fiction
Warburton, William: *Essay on Egyptian Hieroglyphics*, 362
Ward, Ann: *The Maiden's Prize*, 369
Ward, Glenyse: *Wandering Girl*, 713
Ward, Mrs Humphry: *Robert Elsmere*, 457
Ward, T.H.: *English Poets*, 459
Warner, Sylvia Townsend: and feminist criticism, 29
Warner, William Beatty, 371
Warren, Michael, 222
Warren, Robert Penn, 584–5, **621–2**, 621; *All the King's Men*, 582, 621; 'Mortmain', 622; *Night Rider*, 621; *Portrait of a Father*, 621; *World Enough and Time*, 621
Warton, Thomas, 368
Washington, George, 557
Wasserman, Earl, 346
water imagery: in Milton, 299
Watson, Jeanie, 399
Watson, Robert N., 263
Watson, Sheila: *The Double Hook*, 723
Watt, Ian, 372, 489, 552
Watteau, Jean-Antoine: *The Embarkment for Cythera*, 709
Waugh, Evelyn, **517**; and architecture, 481; *Brideshead Revisited*, 481; *A Handful of Dust*, 436; *When the Going Was Good*, 481
Webb, Beatrice, 37
Webb, Daniel, 269
Webber, John, 345
Weber, Samuel, 46
Webster, John, **266–7**; and mannerism, 257; and Melbourne manuscript, 251; newly discovered play, 251; sources, 267; *Appius and Virginia*, 266; *The Devil's Law Case*, 266; *The Duchess of Malfi*, 266, 266–7, 267(3); *The White Devil*, 266, 266–7, 267(2)
Webster, Noah, 559
Wedde, Ian, 748(2), 749(2); *Symmes Hole*, 749
Wedekind, Frank, 469
Weinzweig, Helen: *Basic Black with Pearls*, 725
Weisgerber, L., 87
Weldon, Fay, 478, 481, **519–20**
Welfare State International, 531
Wellek, René, 1, 17
Weller, Archie: *Going Home*, 703
Welles, Orson, 226
The Wellesley Manuscript, 350–1
Wells, H.G., 37, 484, 493, 496, **504**; *The Island of Doctor Moreau*, 504(2); *The Time Machine*, 504; *Tono-Bungay*, 481; *War in the Air*, 481; *War of the Worlds*, 504
Wells, Helena: *The Step-Mother*, 551–2, 552
Wells, Stanley, 223
Welsh, Alexander, 435
Welsh place names, 100
Welsh poetry, 528; ME, 140
Welty, Eudora, 605, 606, **636–7**; *Losing Battles*, 636–7; *The Robber Bridegroom*, 637(2)
Werden Glossary, 117
Werman, Golda, 295
Wertenbaker, Timberlake: *Our Country's Good*, 327
Wesker, Arnold, 1, 226
Wesley, John, 340; and Milton, 293
Wessex English, 59–60
West African literature, **687–92**; Ghanaian popular writing, 687, 692
West (American), 551, 562–3
West Indies *see* Caribbean
West Saxon Gospels, 118
West, Dorothy, 577
West, Nathaniel, **636**; *Miss Lonelyhearts*, 636
West, Rebecca, **504**; *The Judge*, 504
West, Stephen: sermons, 557
Westall, Richard, 308
Western Marxism, 37, **39–40**
Westerns, American, 581, 637
Weston, Jessie: and T.S. Eliot, 522; *From Ritual to Romance*, 522
The Whale, 129
Whalley, George, 730–1
Wharton, Anne, 315
Wharton, Edith, 549, **625–6**; and gender, 555; letters, 625–6; *The Age of Innocence*, 626; *The Children*, 626; *Old New York*, 626
Wheatley, Phillis, **559**; letters, 559; poems, 559
Wheel of Fortune: image of, 207
which, 79
White, E.B., 653
White, Edmund, 575, 649
White, Katherine, 653
White, Lucia, 553
White, Morton, 553
White, Patrick, 679, **710**, 713, 744; plays, 713; *The Aunt's Story*, 681; *The Living and the Dead*, 710; *Voss*, 680, 710

White, Thomas Holt, 145
White, William Hale, 451, 460
Whitebrook, Peter, 666
Whitehead, James, 606
Whiteway, William, 255
Whitford, Richard, 204; *The Pype or Tonne of the lyfe of perfection*, 170–1
Whitman, Walt, 552–3, **568–9**, 576, 578; and S. Anderson, 629; and Bishop, 589; and T.S. Eliot, 523; and Pound, 608; and European revolutions, 554; and photography, 553; and San Francisco school, 615; *Song of Myself*, 554
Whitney, Geoffrey, 208; *Choice of Emblemes*, 208
Whitney, William Dwight, 57
Whyte, Robert: *Manacles*, 709
Wickes, George, 638
Widdowson, Henry, 103
widows: in Chapman, 265
Widsith, 122, 123
Wiebe, Rudy, 679, 715, 718, 719, 720; *The Temptations of Big Bear*, 710, 719; 'Where Is the Voice Coming From?', 719
Wieland, Christopher Martin: and Swift, 361
Wijenaike, Punyakante, 683
Wijeratne, Kamala, 683
Wikkramasinha, Lakdasa, 683(3)
Wilde, Oscar, 457, 457–8, **467**, 505; and Pater, 457, 457–8; *The Picture of Dorian Gray*, 449(2), 459; *Salomé*, 467
wilderness *see* nature
Wilkins, George: and *Pericles*, 222
Wilkinson, Ellen, 497
Willett, John, 41
William of Nassington, 162
William of Ockham, 160
Williams, C.K., 583
Williams, Carolyn D., 373
Williams, Charles: and T.S. Eliot, 523
Williams, Clifford, 261
Williams, Edwin S., 79
Williams, Elena: and W.C. Williams, 622
Williams, Emmet, 582
Williams, Garth, 601
Williams, John A., 606; *The Man Who Cried I Am*, 578
Williams, Mark, 748
Williams, Otis, 606
Williams, Raymond, 16, **42–3**, 46, 485; *Second Generation*, 43
Williams, Tennessee, 605, 606, 642, 666; and O'Neill, 659; productions of plays, 665; *A Streetcar Named Desire*, 659, 662
Williams, William Carlos, 592, **622–4**, 728; and Kinnell, 602; and Matisse, 585; and M. Moore, 606, 606–7; and technology, 606; language, 107; letters, 624; *A Dream of Love*, 624; 'Good Night', 584; *Paterson*, 585, 606–7, 622, 623; 'Portrait of a Lady', 624; 'Spring and All', 624; *The Wedge*, 624; *Yes, Mrs Williams*, 622; 'Young Sycamore', 607
Williamson, Alan, 605
Williamson, David, 713(2)
Williamson, Henry: *The Wet Flanders Plain*, 486–7
Wills, W.H.: and Dickens, 440, 465
Wilmot, John *see* Rochester, John Wilmot, Earl of
Wilson, Angus, 2
Wilson, Ann, 664
Wilson, Ethel, 720, 722; *Swamp Angel*, 722
Wilson, John: *Belphegor*, 328
Wilson, Robert, 530, 666; *Alcestis*, 666
Wilton, F.C., 469–70
Winchester: and OE vocabulary, 117; in OE period, 120
Winchester Group: vocabulary, 86
Winchilsea, Anne Finch, Countess of *see* Finch, Anne
Wind, Edgar, 345
window: in Bowles, 643; in Dickens, 441; in Hardy, 420–1
Winslow family: and Lowell, 603
Wirral: dialect, 62
wisdom literature, 123, 145
wisdom-language, 145
Wiseman, Jane: *Antiochus the Great*, 317, 355
wit: Shaftesbury, 362
witchcraft: and Shakespeare, 240
Wither, George: and Herbert, 282
de Witt, John, 228, 333
Witt-Diamant, Ruth, 615
Wittgenstein, Ludwig, 16, **24**, 57–8, 138; and Saussure, 46; language, 46
Woden: in 12th C manuscripts, 124
Woffington, Peg, 467
Wolfe, Bernard: *Limbo*, 579
Wolfe, Thomas, **635**; and Stafford, 639; *Look Homeward, Angel*, 635; *YC*, 635
Wolff, R.L., 434
Wolfson, Nessa, 104

Wolfson, Susan, 397
Wollebius, Joannes: and Milton, 301
Wollen, Peter, 42
Wolley, Hannah, 314
Wollstonecraft, Mary, 339, 406; and Burke, 405; and Rousseau, 408
Wolner, William, 241
woman question: 19th C theatre, 461–2; and G. Eliot, 443–4; and Hull, 636; and the Brontës, 443–4, *see also* feminism and feminist theory
women: and Arnold, 416; and Milton, 292; and Pope, 346; and Ruskin, 459; and W. Stevens, 619; and W.C. Williams, 622; and disorder, 259; and romantic fiction, 478; concept of 'women', 30; female creativity and E.B. Browning, 419; female friendship, 284, 402(2); female power in Renaissance, 201; in Canadian history, 717; literacy, 717; representations of womanhood, 30; widows in Chapman, 265, *see also* female; feminine; feminism and feminist theory; gender
women in art: 18th C, 344
women in drama and theatre: 17th C, 316; in Chapman, 265; in Shakespeare, 226, 228–9, 237, 239, 241; in Synge, 539; Australia, 468, 713; comedy, 531; lesbian characters in 17th C drama, 317; masque, 271; music hall (Tilley), 469; queens in Shakespeare, 241; Renaissance drama, 259(2), 259
women in literature, 31; 18th C, 368; abandoned women in 18th C literature, 351; and Puritanism, 210; Australian, 703–4, 704(2); Bunyan, 331; Chaucer, 180; W. Collins, 447; Conrad, 490; detectives, 496–7; T.S. Eliot, 598; Faulkner, 635; female saints, 119; fiction in 1920s, 478; Fitzgerald, 632; Gaskell, 437; in Austen, 402(2), 403; Indian poetry, 741; James, 565; Le Carré, 518; maternal gaze, 31; Milton, 295, 304, 311; poetry, 704; poets in male commendatory poems, 351; Rhys, 736; South African writing, 685; Steinbeck, 636; Victorian fiction, 435; Victorian verse, 412; R. Wright, 641, *see also* character types
women writers, 31, 686; 17th C, **276–7**, 284, 315, 316; 18th C, 368, 369, 403; 20th C, 507–8; E. Brontë, 445; E.B. Browning, 418; Dickinson, 562; Parr, 201; Rhys, 518; C. Rossetti, 426; Tyler, 205–6; R. West, 504; African, 684, 684–5, 685, 686; Australian, 704(2), 704–5, 705; Australian multicultural, 702–3; autobiographical writing, 32(2), 362; black, 555, 560, 739; Canadian, 717; colonial Australian, 703; experimental, 478, 508; male–female literary relationships, 555; ME, 141; novelists, 478; plays, 18th C, 355; poetry, 729; white colonial, 681, 686; working-class, 497; Yiddish poets, 575, *see also* feminist writers
women's English, 62–3, 63
women's studies: and feminist theory, 28
Wood, Anthony, 5; and Rochester, 323; *Athenae Oxoniensis*, 323
Wood, John, 344
Wood, Victoria, 469
Woodstock: Shakespeare and, 240
Woolf, Leonard, 494–5
Woolf, Virginia, 481, **508–10**; and T.S. Eliot, 521; and Sarton, 575; and the Victorians, 436; and the family, 503; and feminist criticism, 29; and realism, 493; criticism of E.B. Browning, 419; *Jacob's Room*, 508; *Orlando*, 508, 510–11; *To the Lighthouse*, 477, 503, 508, 510; *The Voyage Out*, 510; *The Waves*, 508, 509(2), 509–10, 510; *The Widow and the Parrot*, 509; *The Years*, 510
word geography: ME, 88(2)
word order, 84
word-formation, 73(2), 94
word-links: and authorship of *Edmund Ironside*, 252–3
word-play, 86(2); in W. Stevens, 617; ME, 143; OE, 129–30
word-stress, 71
words *see* vocabulary
Wordsworth, Catherine, 407
Wordsworth, Dorothy: letters, 382–3
Wordsworth, William, 383, **394–7**, 399, 457, 458; and 20th C poets, 586; and Arnold, 415, 416; and Beethoven, 391; and Blake, 393–4; and Bowering, 728; and Byron, 389; and Coleridge, 382, 394, 395; and De Quincey, 407; and Hardy, 421; and Pater, 459; and Shelley, 397; and W.C. Williams, 623; and tragic realism, 338; 19th C criticism, 460; art of allusion, 396; Conversation Poems, 395; language, 205, 505–6; letters, 382–3; politics,

383–4; Salisbury Plain poems, 395; *The Borderers*, 382–3, 392, 392–3, 394; *The Excursion*, 396; *Guilt and Sorrow*, 382–3; 'The Haunted Tree', 385; 'Home at Grasmere', 395; 'Lucy' poems, 421; *Lyrical Ballads*, 395, 397; *Lyrical Ballads* (Preface), 25, 205; 'Michael' poems, 421; 'Ode: Intimations of Immortality', 382; *The Prelude*, 385, 385–6, 396, 398, 623; *The Ruined Cottage*, 395; 'Sonnets Dedicated to Liberty', 393–4; 'The Sublime and the Beautiful', 395; 'Tintern Abbey', 45, 395, 408; *White Doe of Rylstone*, 382
working-class writing, 497; 19th C autobiography, 464, *see also* class
world destruction: fantasies of *see* nuclear fiction
world language, English as, 53, 61; French perceptions of, 60, *see also* universal language
World War, 1914–18, 479, 483, 487(2)
Worth, George J., 439
Wortley, Jack, 487
wrath: figure of, 371
Wright, Frances: and F. Trollope, 437
Wright, George, 105
Wright, James, 584–5
Wright, Judith, 705
Wright, Richard, 574, 606, **640–1**; *Native Son*, 641; *12 Million Black Voices*, 640–1; *Uncle Tom's Children*, 641
writer as critic, 575
writer's block, 510
Wroth, Lady Mary, 202, 277(3); *Pamphilia to Amphilanthus*, 277
Wulfstan: language, 86
Wulfstan the *Cantor*: and Æthelwold, 116
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, **203**, 206; penitential psalms, 203; 'I lead a life unpleasant', 203
Wycherley, William, 317, 317–18, 326, **328–9**, 337; *The Country Wife*, 328, 328–9, 329; *The Plain Dealer*, 327, 329(2)
van Wyck, Chris, 695
Wycliffites: *Pierce the Plowman's Creed*, 146; sermons, 168–9
Wyndham, John, 483
Wynkyn de Worde, 5; and Malory, 165
Wynnere and Wastoure, 143(2)
Yeats, W.B., 432, 434, 462, 482, 505, **524–5**, 536, 608; and Bowering, 728; and Chesterton, 108; and T.S. Eliot, 524; and Lowell, 603; and Pater, 457; and Pound, 611–12; autobiography, 451; and *Arabian Nights*, 2; drama, **540**; 'Art and Ideas', 585; *Cathleen ni Houlihan*, 524; *Deirdre*, 524; *The Dreaming of the Bones*, 540; 'Michael Robartes and the Dancer', 525; 'Nineteen Hundred and Nineteen', 524; *Per Amica Silentia Lunae*, 612; *Poems Written in Discouragement, 1912-1913*, 525; *A Vision*, 524; 'The Wild Swans at Coole', 525
Yezierska, Anzia, 575
Yiddish writing, 575(2)
York cycle, 140, 171(2), **172**
Young, Al, 606
Young, Edward: *Night Thoughts*, 351–2, 352
youth: and Shakespeare, 243
Yugoslavian oral epic: and *Beowulf*, 121
Zambian literature, 684
Zangwill, Israel: and J. London, 625
de Zilwa, Lucien, 683
Zimbabwean literature: poetry, 699
Zimunya, Musaemura, 699
Zukofsky, Louis, 525, **624**; and Pound, 607–8; Latin translations, 610; letters, 607–8; *A*, 608, 624; *Bottom: On Shakespeare*, 624, 653; 'Hear Her/ Clear Mirror', 624; *The*, 608